



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

### Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

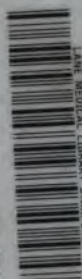
We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

### About Google Book Search

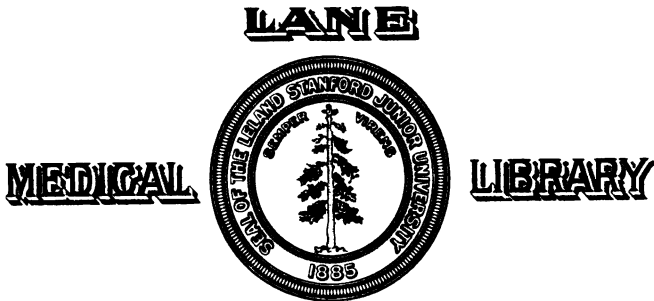
Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>

2 45 0174 7634



LANE MEDICAL LIBRARY STAFFORD

L.R. Webster M.D.  
Grass Valley  
Cal



Gift  
Dr. Howard Fleming

( L. K. Webster,  
Clark, Pa. )













A  
PRACTICAL HANDBOOK  
OF  
MEDICAL CHEMISTRY.



A  
PRACTICAL HANDBOOK  
OF  
MEDICAL CHEMISTRY.

BY  
JOHN E. BOWMAN, F.C.S.

PROFESSOR OF PRACTICAL CHEMISTRY IN KING'S COLLEGE, LONDON.



SECOND AMERICAN  
FROM THE THIRD AND REVISED LONDON EDITION.

WITH ILLUSTRATIONS.

---

PHILADELPHIA;  
BLANCHARD AND LEA.

1855.



YRABU: 3MA

7123  
K 1  
185

## PREFACE

TO THE FIRST EDITION.

---

THE want which, as a teacher of Practical Chemistry in a Medical School, I have long felt, of a small manual containing instructions for the examination and analysis of urine, blood, and a few other of the more important animal products, both healthy and morbid, and comprising also directions for the detection of poisons in organic mixtures and in the tissues, was my chief inducement in undertaking to write the present little work.

In doing this, my endeavor has been to supply a book that will be found useful, not only to the Medical Student, but also to the Practitioner, to whom the value and importance of the applications of modern chemistry and microscopic analysis to his art, are becoming daily more and more apparent.

The writers to whom I have been chiefly indebted,

1\*

92020

are Drs. Golding Bird, Owen Rees, Day, Franz Simon, Vogel, and Donné. My warm acknowledgments are also due to my friend and colleague, Professor Miller, who, in addition to much other valuable assistance, kindly undertook to revise the proof-sheets during their passage through the press.

JOHN E. BOWMAN.

KING'S COLLEGE, LONDON,

April, 1850.

## P R E F A C E

TO THE THIRD EDITION.

---

THE rapid sale of two large editions of this little work, encourages me to hope that I was not altogether unsuccessful in supplying a deficiency in medical literature which has been long felt by a large body of the Profession, as well as in furnishing a plain and trustworthy text-book for the Medical Student.

In the present edition, I have endeavored, without materially adding to it, to embody all the recent discoveries in Medical Chemistry which have been announced up to the present time; and thus to keep pace with the rapid advance which is every year being made in this most important branch of medical science.

JOHN E. BOWMAN.

KING'S COLLEGE, LONDON,  
January, 1855.



# CONTENTS.

---

## PART I.—URINE.

### CHAPTER I.

	PAGE
HEALTHY URINE, . . . . .	25
SECTION 1. General Characters, . . . . .	25
2. Urea, . . . . .	27
3. Uric Acid, . . . . .	30
4. Hippuric Acid, . . . . .	32
5. Vesical Mucus, . . . . .	34
6. Extractive Matter, . . . . .	35
7. Ammoniacal Salts, . . . . .	35
8. Fixed Alkaline Salts, . . . . .	36
9. Earthy Salts, . . . . .	38

### CHAPTER II.

QUANTITATIVE ANALYSIS OF HEALTHY URINE, . . . .	41
---	----

### CHAPTER III.

AVERAGE COMPOSITION OF HEALTHY URINE, . . . .	51
---	----

## CHAPTER IV.

	PAGE
MORBID URINE, . . . . .	53
SECTION 1. Urine containing Urea in abnormal quantity, .	54
2. Urine containing Uric Acid in abnormal quantity, .	54
3. Urine containing an Excess of Urate of Ammonia, .	55
4. Urine containing Urate of Soda, . . . . .	56
5. Urine containing an Excess of Hippuric Acid, .	57
6. Urine containing an Excess of Mucus, . . . . .	57
7. Urine containing an Excess of Extractive Matters, &c., . . . . .	58
8. Urine containing an Abnormal Proportion of Fixed Alkaline Salts, . . . . .	59
9. Urine containing an Abnormal Proportion of Earthy Phosphates, . . . . .	59
10. Urine containing Sugar, . . . . .	61
11. Urine containing Albumen, . . . . .	66
12. Urine containing Blood, . . . . .	69
13. Urine containing Biliary Matter, . . . . .	69
14. Urine containing Pus, . . . . .	71
15. Urine containing Fat and Chylous Matter, . . . . .	73
16. Urine containing Semen, . . . . .	74
17. Urine containing Oxalate of Lime, . . . . .	75
18. Urine containing Cystine, . . . . .	77
19. Urine containing Iodine and other Foreign Matters, .	79

## CHAPTER V.

QUALITATIVE EXAMINATION OF URINE SUSPECTED TO CONTAIN EITHER AN UNNATURAL PROPORTION OF SOME ONE OR MORE OF THE USUAL INGREDIENTS, OR ELSE SOME ABNORMAL MATTER, . . . . .	80
SECTION 1. Examination of Urine suspected to contain Urea in abnormal quantity, . . . . .	80
2. Examination of Urine suspected to contain Uric Acid in abnormal quantity, . . . . .	85
3. Examination of Urine suspected to contain an excess of Urate of Ammonia, . . . . .	87
4. Examination of Urine suspected to contain Urate of Soda, . . . . .	89
5. Examination of Urine suspected to contain an excess of Hippuric Acid, . . . . .	90
6. Examination of Urine suspected to contain an excess of Mucus, . . . . .	91

## CONTENTS.

xi

	PAGE
SECTION 7. Examination of Urine suspected to contain an Ab- normal Proportion of Extractive Matter, . . .	92
8. Examination of Urine suspected to contain an Ab- normal Proportion of Fixed Alkaline Salts, . . .	93
9. Examination of Urine suspected to contain an Ab- normal Proportion of Earthy Phosphates, . . .	93
10. Examination of Urine suspected to contain Sugar, . . .	95
11. Examination of Urine suspected to contain Al- bumen, . . . . .	96
12. Examination of Urine suspected to contain Blood, . . .	97
13. Examination of Urine suspected to contain Biliary Matter, . . . . .	98
14. Examination of Urine suspected to contain Pus, . . .	98
15. Examination of Urine suspected to contain Fat or Chylous Matter, . . . . .	100
16. Examination of Urine suspected to contain Semen, . . .	101
17. Examination of Urine suspected to contain Oxalate of Lime, . . . . .	102
18. Examination of Urine suspected to contain Cys- tine, . . . . .	103
19. Examination of Urine suspected to contain Iodine, or other foreign matters, . . . . .	104

## CHAPTER VI.

EXAMINATION OF MORBID URINE, THE NATURE OF WHICH IS ALTOGETHER UNKNOWN, . . . . .	104
SECTION 1. Examination of Urine containing some solid De- posit, . . . . .	105
2. Examination of Urine containing no solid deposit, or from which a deposit has been separated, . . .	112
3. Microscopic Examination of Urinary Deposits, . . .	115

## CHAPTER VII.

QUANTITATIVE ANALYSIS OF DIABETIC URINE, . . . . .	120
--	-----

## CHAPTER VIII.

QUANTITATIVE ANALYSIS OF ALBUMINOUS URINE, . . . . .	126
--	-----



## PART II.—CALCULI AND CONCRETIONS.

## CHAPTER I.

	PAGE
URINARY CALCULI, . . . . .	131
SECTION 1. General Characters, . . . . .	131
2. Uric Acid Calculi, . . . . .	132
3. Urate of Ammonia Calculi, . . . . .	133
4. Phosphate of Lime Calculi, . . . . .	134
5. Triple Phosphate Calculi, . . . . .	135
6. Fusible Calculi, . . . . .	136
7. Oxalate of Lime Calculi, . . . . .	137
8. Urate of Lime in Calculi, . . . . .	138
9. Cystine Calculi, . . . . .	139

## CHAPTER II.

QUALITATIVE EXAMINATION OF URINARY CALCULI, THE COMPO- SITION OF WHICH IS UNKNOWN, . . . . .	139
---	-----

## CHAPTER III.

BILIARY CALCULI, OR GALL-STONES, . . . . .	143
--	-----

## CHAPTER IV.

GOUTY CONCRETIONS, . . . . .	144
------------------------------	-----

## PART III.—BLOOD.

## CHAPTER I.

	PAGE
HEALTHY BLOOD, . . . . .	147
SECTION 1. General Characters of Blood, . . . . .	147
2. Blood-Corpuscles, . . . . .	149
3. Albumen, . . . . .	153
4. Fibrin, . . . . .	155
5. Extractive Matters, . . . . .	157
6. Fatty Matters, . . . . .	158
7. Fixed Saline Matters, . . . . .	159

## CHAPTER II.

QUANTITATIVE ANALYSIS OF BLOOD, . . . . .	162
SECTION 1. Quantitative Analysis of Uncoagulated Blood, . . . . .	162
2. Quantitative Analysis of Coagulated Blood, . . . . .	166
3. More complete Quantitative Analysis of Uncoagulated Blood, . . . . .	170
4. More complete Quantitative Analysis of Coagulated Blood, . . . . .	175
5. Average Composition of Healthy Blood, . . . . .	181

## CHAPTER III.

MORBID BLOOD, . . . . .	183
SECTION 1. Blood containing an Excess or Deficiency of Water, . . . . .	184
2. Blood containing an Excess or Deficiency of Corpuscles, . . . . .	184
3. Blood containing an Excess or Deficiency of Albumen, . . . . .	186
4. Blood containing an Excess or Deficiency of Fibrin, . . . . .	186
5. Blood containing an Excess of Fatty Matter, . . . . .	187
6. Blood containing an Excess of Cholesterin, . . . . .	188
7. Blood containing an Excess of Urea, . . . . .	189
8. Blood containing an Excess or Deficiency of Inorganic Saline Matter, . . . . .	190
9. Blood containing Sugar, . . . . .	191
10. Blood containing Biliary Matter, . . . . .	193
11. Blood containing Pus, . . . . .	194
12. Blood containing Animalcules, . . . . .	195

## PART IV.—MILK, MUCUS, PUS, BONE, &c.

### CHAPTER I.

	PAGE
MILK, . . . . .	196
SECTION 1. General Characters of Milk, . . . . .	196
2. Casein, . . . . .	197
3. Sugar of Milk, or Lactine, . . . . .	198
4. Fat-Globules, . . . . .	199
5. Saline Matters, . . . . .	200
6. Composition of Human Milk, . . . . .	201
7. Composition of the Milk of other Animals, . . . . .	202

### CHAPTER II.

QUANTITATIVE ANALYSIS OF MILK, . . . . .	202
--	-----

### CHAPTER III.

MILK DURING DISEASE, . . . . .	204
--------------------------------	-----

### CHAPTER IV.

THE ADULTERATIONS OF MILK, . . . . .	206
--------------------------------------	-----

### CHAPTER V.

MUCUS, . . . . .	208
SECTION 1. General Characters of Mucus, . . . . .	208
2. Quantitative Analysis of Mucus, . . . . .	209
3. Morbid Mucus, . . . . .	211

## CHAPTER VI.

	PAGE
Pus, . . . . .	212
SECTION 1. General Characters of Pus, . . . .	212
2. Quantitative Analysis of Pus, . . . .	214

## CHAPTER VII.

Bone, . . . . .	216
SECTION 1. General Characters of Bone, . . . .	216
2. Quantitative Analysis of Bone, . . . .	218
3. Morbid Bone, . . . . .	223

## CHAPTER VIII.

EXAMINATION OF MIXED ANIMAL FLUIDS, . . . .	224
Fibrin, . . . . .	225
Albumen, . . . . .	226
Casein, . . . . .	226
Pyin, . . . . .	227
Pus, . . . . .	227
Mucus, . . . . .	227
Gelatine; Glutin, or Collin; Chondrin, . . . .	227
Blood, . . . . .	228
Biliary Matter, . . . . .	228
Urea, . . . . .	229
Fat, . . . . .	229
Cholesterin and Serolin, . . . . .	230
Milk, . . . . .	230
Sugar, . . . . .	230
Ammonia, . . . . .	231
Uric Acid, . . . . .	232

## PART V.—THE DETECTION OF POISONS IN ORGANIC MIXTURES, &c.

---

### CHAPTER I.

	PAGE
ARSENIC, . . . . .	233
SECTION 1. Detection of Arsenious Acid when unmixed with other Matters, . . . . .	234
2. Detection of Arsenic in Liquids containing Organic Matter, . . . . .	237
3. Detection of Arsenic in Organic Mixtures containing both Liquid and Solid Matters; such as the Contents of a Stomach, Vomited Matters, &c., . . . . .	239
4. Detection of Arsenic in Oily or Fatty Matters, . . . . .	240
5. Detection of Arsenic in the Tissues, . . . . .	240
6. Quantitative Determination of Arsenic, . . . . .	241

### CHAPTER II.

ANTIMONY, . . . . .	241
SECTION 1. Detection of Antimony in Organic Mixtures, . . . . .	242
2. Detection of Antimony in the Tissues, . . . . .	243
3. Quantitative Determination of Antimony, . . . . .	243

### CHAPTER III.

MERCURY, . . . . .	244
SECTION 1. Detection of Mercury in Organic Mixtures, . . . . .	244
2. Detection of Mercury in the Tissues, . . . . .	246
3. Quantitative Determination of Mercury, . . . . .	247

### CHAPTER IV.

LEAD, . . . . .	247
SECTION 1. Examination of Water suspected to be impregnated with Lead, . . . . .	248
2. Detection of Lead in Organic Mixtures, . . . . .	249
3. Detection of Lead in the Tissues, . . . . .	252
4. Quantitative Determination of Lead, . . . . .	252

## CHAPTER V.

COPPER, . . . . .	PAGE 253
SECTION 1. Detection of Copper in Organic Mixtures, . . . . .	253
2. Detection of Copper in the Tissues, . . . . .	255
3. Quantitative Determination of Copper, . . . . .	255

## CHAPTER VI.

DETECTION OF ZINC IN ORGANIC MIXTURES AND IN THE TISSUES, . . . . .	256
---	-----

## CHAPTER VII.

IODINE, . . . . .	257
SECTION 1. Detection of Uncombined Iodine in Organic Mixtures, &c., . . . . .	257
2. Detection of Iodide of Potassium in Organic Mixtures, &c., . . . . .	258

## CHAPTER VIII.

SULPHURIC ACID, . . . . .	258
SECTION 1. Detection of Sulphuric Acid in Organic Mixtures, . . . . .	258
2. Detection of Sulphuric Acid in Stains on Clothing, . . . . .	260
3. Detection of Sulphate of Indigo in Organic Mixtures, &c., . . . . .	260
4. Quantitative Determination of Sulphuric Acid, . . . . .	261

## CHAPTER IX.

HYDROCHLORIC ACID, . . . . .	261
SECTION 1. Detection of Hydrochloric Acid in Organic Mixtures, &c., . . . . .	261
2. Quantitative Determination of Hydrochloric Acid, . . . . .	263

## CHAPTER X.

NITRIC ACID, . . . . .	263
SECTION 1. Detection of Nitric Acid in Organic Mixtures, . . . . .	263
2. Detection of Nitric Acid in Stains on Clothing, . . . . .	265

## CHAPTER XI.

	PAGE
OXALIC ACID, . . . . .	265
SECTION 1. Detection of Oxalic Acid in Organic Mixtures, .	265
2. Quantitative Determination of Oxalic Acid, .	267

## CHAPTER XII.

HYDROCYANIC (or PRUSSIC) ACID, . . . . .	267
SECTION 1. Detection of Hydrocyanic Acid in Organic Mixtures, .	268
2. Quantitative Determination of Hydrocyanic Acid, .	271

## CHAPTER XIII.

OPIUM, . . . . .	271
------------------	-----

## CHAPTER XIV.

METHOD OF EXAMINING AN ORGANIC MIXTURE, SUSPECTED TO CONTAIN SOME MINERAL POISON, THE NATURE OF WHICH IS UNKNOWN, . . . . .	274
WEIGHTS AND MEASURES, . . . . .	277
INDEX, . . . . .	279

## LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS.

FIGURE	PAGE
1. Oxalate of Urea, . . . . .	29
2. Nitrate of Urea, . . . . .	29
3. Uric Acid, . . . . .	30
4. Hippuric Acid, . . . . .	33
5. Mucus and Epithelium, . . . . .	34
6. Evaporated Residue of Healthy Urine, . . . . .	36
7. Mixed Phosphates, . . . . .	38
8. Prismatic Crystals of Triple Phosphate, . . . . .	39
9. Penniform Crystals of Triple Phosphate, . . . . .	39
10. Stellate Crystals of Triple Phosphate, . . . . .	39
11. Urate of Ammonia, . . . . .	55
12. Urate of Ammonia with Spiculæ, . . . . .	55
13. Urate of Soda, . . . . .	57
14. Fermentation Test for Sugar, . . . . .	65
15. Torula Vesicles, . . . . .	66
16. Torula Stem, . . . . .	66
17. Fibrinous Cast, . . . . .	68
18. Blood in Urine, . . . . .	69
19. Pus in Urine, . . . . .	72
20. Large Organic Globules, . . . . .	73
21. Small Organic Globules, . . . . .	73



FIGURE	PAGE
22. Spermatozoa and Spermatic Granules, . . . . .	74
23. Octohedra of Oxalate of Lime, . . . . .	76
24. Octohedra of Oxalate of Lime seen when dry, . . . . .	76
25. Dumb-bells of Oxalate of Lime, . . . . .	77
26. Rosettes of Cystine, . . . . .	78
27. Hexagonal Crystals of Cystine, . . . . .	78
28. Chloride of Sodium simulating Cystine, . . . . .	78
29. Nitrate of Urea, . . . . .	81
30. Crystalline Forms of Uric Acid, . . . . .	86
31. Crystalline Forms of Uric Acid, . . . . .	88
32. Chloride of Sodium, . . . . .	89
33. Hippuric Acid, . . . . .	90
34. Mixed Phosphates, . . . . .	94
35. Pus-Corpuscles, . . . . .	99
36. Urinometer, . . . . .	105
37. Triple Phosphate (Stellæ), . . . . .	116
38. Triple Phosphate (Prismatic), . . . . .	116
39. Crystalline Forms of Uric Acid, . . . . .	116
40. Octohedra of Oxalate of Lime, . . . . .	116
41. Dumb-bells of Oxalate of Lime, . . . . .	116
42. Rosettes of Cystine, . . . . .	117
43. Hexagonal Plates of Cystine, . . . . .	117
44. Urate of Soda, . . . . .	118
45. Fat in Urine, . . . . .	118
46. Mucus and Epithelium, . . . . .	118
47. Pus in Urine, . . . . .	118
48. Blood in Urine, . . . . .	119
49. Spermatozoa, &c., . . . . .	119

## ILLUSTRATIONS.

xxi

FIGURE	PAGE
50. Apparatus for the Estimation of Sugar in Urine, .	121
51. Alternating Calculus, . . . . .	132
52. Uric Acid Calculus, . . . . .	132
53. Urate of Ammonia Calculus, . . . . .	134
54. Phosphate of Lime Calculus, . . . . .	134
55. Fusible Calculus, . . . . .	136
56. Oxalate of Lime Calculus, . . . . .	137
57. Biliary Calculi, . . . . .	143
58. Cholesterin, . . . . .	144
59. Blood Corpuscles in strings, . . . . .	150
60. Blood Corpuscles detached, . . . . .	150
61. Blood Corpuscles collapsed, . . . . .	151
62. White Corpuscles of the Blood, . . . . .	153
63. Fat in Blood, . . . . .	187
64. Cholesterin, . . . . .	188
65. Milk Globules, . . . . .	199
66. Colostrum Corpuscles, . . . . .	199
67. Pus in Milk, . . . . .	205
68. Blood in Milk, . . . . .	205
69. Starch Granules, . . . . .	207
70. Pus-Corpuscles, . . . . .	213
71. Apparatus for the Estimation of Carbonic Acid, .	221
72. Arsenious Acid, . . . . .	234
73. Crust of Reduced Arsenic, . . . . .	234
74. Apparatus for Marsh's Test, . . . . .	236
75. Apparatus for Marsh's Test, . . . . .	236



THE symbols employed throughout the work are those now in common use among chemists. Substances in the solid state are represented by strong Roman type, as  $\text{AsO}_3$ , arsenious acid; liquids, and substances in solution, are printed in italics, as *HO*, water,  $\text{C}_4\text{H}_5\text{O}$ , *HO*, alcohol; and gases, in thin hair letters, as H, hydrogen,  $\text{CO}_2$ , carbonic acid. These symbols, and the method of using them, are fully described in my "Introduction to Practical Chemistry," pp. xviii-xxiii.



# MEDICAL CHEMISTRY.

---

## PART I.

---

### CHAPTER I.

#### HEALTHY URINE.

---

##### SECTION I.

1. HEALTHY human urine is an amber-colored, watery fluid, holding in solution a great variety of substances, both organic and inorganic, and containing also in suspension a small quantity of mucus, derived from the bladder and urinary passages. The specific gravity (278) of the healthy secretion may be said to vary from 1003 to 1030, depending on the amount of solid and liquid food taken, the period of the day at which it is passed, or other circumstances, which tend to increase or diminish the proportion of solid matter contained in it. Thus the urine which is passed shortly after drinking much water or other fluid, commonly called *urina potus*, is usually pale in color, and of low specific gravity, varying from 1003 to 1009; while, on the other hand, that which is secreted soon after the digestion of a full meal, commonly called *urina chyli*, has most commonly a high specific gravity, frequently 1030; the urine which is passed immediately after a night's rest, called *urina sanguinis*, may generally be considered to furnish a fair specimen of the average density of the whole urine, and will in most cases be found to have a specific gravity varying from 1015 to 1025. The average density of the whole

urine passed by an individual in the twenty-four hours, is usually from 1015 to 1020; and the quantity passed during the same period varies from twenty to forty-eight or fifty ounces, holding in solution usually from 600 to 700 grains of solid matter (279).

2. While warm, urine has a slightly aromatic smell, which is not perceptible after cooling. It is usually slightly acid to test paper, but the experiments of Dr. Bence Jones show that when passed shortly after eating, the urine is often neutral, or even alkaline, becoming again gradually more and more acid, up to the time when the next meal is taken. When kept for some little time, it gradually becomes turbid, and deposits a sediment of earthy phosphates, previously held in solution by the slight excess of acid present (43). If the urine be kept for a still longer time, it gradually putrefies, and, becoming more and more concentrated by spontaneous evaporation, deposits minute crystals of chloride of sodium, phosphates, and other salts, and eventually becomes covered with a grayish-colored mould.

3. Although chemists have not yet succeeded in insulating for examination all the ingredients of urine, nor even ascertained the general nature and character of several of the compounds which probably enter into its composition, still they have by their researches determined what appear to be the most important of its constituents; and it is to these only that the student need turn his attention, leaving the more problematical and obscure parts of the subject to be decided by the future labors of the physiological chemist.

4. The solid matters of the urine may be said to consist of the following—viz., *Urea*; *uric acid*; *hippuric acid*; *vesical mucus and epithelial debris*; *animal extractive*; *ammoniacal salts*; *fixed alkaline salts*; and *earthy salts*.

5. The student will do well to test a little of the healthy secretion, which would, for this purpose, be that passed immediately after a night's rest (1), for these several substances, in the manner described under each, in the following sections; and if he has leisure and opportunity, he may prepare specimens of urea, uric and hippuric acids, and some of the other constituents.

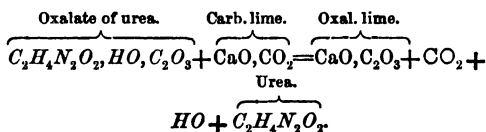
## SECTION II.

*Urea* ( $C_2H_4N_2O_2$ ).

6. This important ingredient of the urine, which appears to be the vehicle by which nearly the whole of the nitrogen of the exhausted tissues of the body is removed from the system, is a solid crystalline substance, colorless when in a state of purity, and easily insulated from the other matters with which it is associated.

7. The presence of urea in the urine may be readily shown by concentrating a little of the secretion to about one-half or one-third its bulk, and mixing it with an equal quantity of pure nitric acid; when delicate crystalline rhomboidal plates of impure nitrate of urea ( $C_2H_4N_2O_2, HO, NO_5$ ) will be found gradually to separate from the liquid (16).

8. Pure urea may be obtained from the urine, by first converting it into the oxalate ( $C_2H_4N_2O_2, HO, C_2O_3$ ) (14), the crystals of which should be dissolved in hot water; after which the solution is treated with pounded chalk ( $CaO, CO_2$ ) as long as effervescence is produced. The oxalic acid ( $C_2O_3$ ) is thus removed from the urea, which latter remains in solution, while the insoluble oxalate of lime ( $CaO, C_2O_3 + 2Aq$ ), together with the excess of chalk employed, is precipitated.



The aqueous solution may then be purified by boiling with animal charcoal, and carefully evaporated at a gentle heat on a water bath, or under the receiver of the air-pump,<sup>1</sup> until the urea crystallizes.

9. The crystals of urea, which, when obtained by slow evaporation, are four-sided prisms, are soluble in about their own weight of cold water, and in a much smaller quantity of hot; from which latter the urea separates on cooling, in the form of beautiful silky needles. It is soluble in about

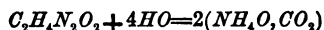
<sup>1</sup> See Introduction to Practical Chemistry, second edition, p. 194.



4.5 parts of cold alcohol, and in less than half that quantity of hot; in cold ether it is nearly insoluble. Its taste is saline and cooling, somewhat resembling that of nitre.

10. The proportion of urea present in healthy urine appears to vary from twelve to upwards of thirty parts in 1000, about fourteen or fifteen being the average.

11. An aqueous solution of urea may be kept, provided it is pure and tolerably concentrated, for a considerable length of time, without undergoing chemical change; but if any albumen or mucus, or other fermentescible matter, is present, decomposition rapidly sets in, and in a short time the whole of the urea becomes transformed into carbonate of ammonia ( $NH_4O, CO_2$ ), the elements of water being at the same time assimilated.



In urine this change speedily takes place, owing to the presence of mucus; the secretion thus acquiring, especially in warm weather, an alkaline reaction in the course of a few hours after being passed. Under the influence of the caustic alkalies also, urea becomes gradually converted into carbonate of ammonia.

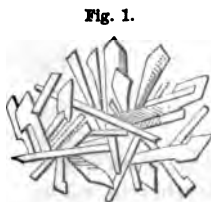
12. When heated on platinum foil to about  $250^\circ$ , urea fuses without undergoing decomposition; but if the heat be increased much beyond that point, it is decomposed into ammonia ( $NH_3$ ) and cyanate of ammonia ( $NH_4O, C_2NO$ ), which volatilize, leaving a residue consisting chiefly of cyanuric acid ( $3HO, Cy_3O_3$ ).

13. Urea, though its solution is neutral to test paper, has decidedly basic characters, combining with acids to form salts, some of which are crystalline. Of these, the two which are of the most practical importance, are the oxalate ( $C_2H_4N_2O_2, HO, C_2O_3$ ) and the nitrate ( $C_2H_4N_2O_2, HO, NO_5$ ), which, on account of their sparing solubility in water, supply a ready means of separating urea from the other matters co-existing in the urine.

14. *Oxalate of urea* ( $C_2H_4N_2O_2, HO, C_2O_3$ ) may be prepared by concentrating urine on a water bath to about one-eighth its bulk, and filtering through muslin, in order to separate the insoluble sediments of phosphates and urates, which are gradually deposited during the evaporation. The

liquid thus clarified, is mixed with about an equal bulk of a strong solution of oxalic acid in hot water, or the solid acid in powder may be added as long as the liquid, heated to about  $190^{\circ}$  or  $200^{\circ}$ , continues to dissolve it. The mixture, on cooling, deposits an abundant crop of crystals of oxalate of urea, mixed with a little of the excess of oxalic acid, and colored brown by the adhering impurities. The crystals are then gently pressed between folds of filtering paper, washed with a small quantity of ice-cold water, and purified by recrystallization: the last traces of coloring matter being removed, if necessary, by boiling the solution with animal charcoal.

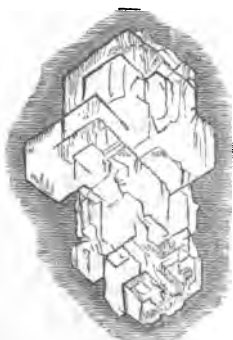
15. The oxalate thus obtained is colorless, and in the form of tabular or prismatic crystals (Fig. 1), which are readily soluble in hot water, but only sparingly so in cold, twenty-five parts of which dissolve not more than one part of the salt.



Oxalate of Urea.

16. *Nitrate of urea* ( $\text{C}_2\text{H}_4\text{N}_2\text{O}_2, \text{HO}, \text{NO}_2$ ) may be obtained by adding strong colorless nitric acid, free from nitrous acid, to urine previously concentrated by evaporation to about one-third its bulk; the nitrate gradually separates in irregular rhomboidal plates (Fig. 2), more or less colored and modified in form, by the impurities present. The crystals are washed with a little ice-cold water, then pressed between folds of filtering paper, and redissolved in luke-warm water; lastly, they are purified by recrystallization, and if necessary, the last traces of coloring matter may be removed by boiling the solution with animal charcoal.

Fig. 2.



Nitrate of Urea.

17. Nitrate of urea is soluble in about eight times its weight of cold water, and in a much smaller quantity of hot. It is tolerably soluble also in alcohol, especially when warm; but almost insoluble in ether.

18. The formation of this crystalline compound on the addition of nitric acid, is one of the most distinctive tests for the presence of urea which we possess. The experiment is made easily, and with great delicacy, under the microscope, by concentrating a drop or two of urine on a glass slide, and adding to it about an equal quantity of pure nitric acid; the nitrate will gradually crystallize in delicate rhomboidal plates (Fig. 2), the number and abundance of which will furnish some indication of the quantity of urea present in the secretion (181).

### SECTION III.

#### *Uric (or Lithic) Acid ( $C_{10}N_4H_4O_6$ ).*

19. Uric acid, though usually present only in small quantity in human urine, appears to be one of the most important of its ingredients; and as the proportion varies considerably in many forms of disease, its determination, when in abnormal quantity, frequently affords much valuable assistance to the physician in diagnosis. The proportion present in the healthy secretion appears to vary from 0.3 to nearly 1.0 in 1000 parts, about 0.4 being the usual average. It probably exists for the most part in combination with ammonia, since, when uncombined, it requires nearly 15,000 times its weight of cold water to dissolve it, while the urate of ammonia ( $NH_4O, C_{10}N_4H_4O_6$ ) is considerably more soluble (22).

20. Uric acid may be obtained by adding to urine, previously concentrated to about half its bulk, a few drops of hydrochloric acid ( $HCl$ ), and allowing the mixture to stand for a few hours in a cool place. Minute reddish crystals of the acid gradually appear, having the forms shown in figure 3, stained with the coloring matters coexisting in the urine. These crystals may then be dissolved in moderately dilute potash, and from the solution thus obtained, the pure acid may



be again precipitated in a crystalline colorless state, by supersaturating it with hydrochloric acid.

21. The crystalline forms in which uric acid is presented to us are very various (186), but they all appear to be modifications of the rhombic prism. Most of these crystals, when examined with the polarizing microscope, develop very beautiful colors; and their forms are frequently characteristic, and indicative of the peculiar circumstances under which they may have been deposited.

22. Uric acid requires, according to Liebig, about 15,000 times its weight of cold, and nearly 2,000 times its weight of hot, water, to dissolve it, forming, in the latter, a solution which is feebly acid to test paper. It is insoluble in alcohol, and nearly so in dilute hydrochloric and sulphuric acids; it dissolves in the latter acid when concentrated, and is reprecipitated on the addition of water. It combines with bases, especially the alkalies and alkaline earths, forming salts (urates) which are for the most part insoluble, or very sparingly soluble in water. Of these the most soluble is the *urate of potash* ( $\text{KO}, \text{C}_{10}\text{N}_4\text{H}_4\text{O}_6$ ), which dissolves in about 85 times its weight of hot water, and in a still smaller quantity if any free potash is present. On this account, uric acid dissolves with comparative facility in a solution of potash. *Urate of soda* ( $\text{NaO}, \text{C}_{10}\text{N}_4\text{H}_4\text{O}_6$ ) requires for its solution 124 times its weight of hot water; and *urate of ammonia* ( $\text{NH}_4\text{O}, \text{C}_{10}\text{N}_4\text{H}_4\text{O}_6$ ) 243 times its weight of hot, and about 1720 of cold, water, to effect its solution. The presence of a small quantity of chloride of sodium, such as is contained in the urine, renders water capable of dissolving nearly twice as much urate of ammonia as is taken up by pure water.

23. The action of nitric acid ( $\text{NO}_3$ ) upon uric acid is highly characteristic, and furnishes, perhaps, the most delicate test of its presence which we possess. If a little of the acid, in the state of powder, is placed in a drop or two of tolerably strong nitric acid, in a watch-glass or on a strip of glass, it will gradually dissolve; carbonic acid ( $\text{CO}_2$ ) and nitrogen being given off with effervescence, and leaving behind a mixture of alloxan ( $\text{C}_8\text{N}_2\text{H}_4\text{O}_{10}$ ), alloxantine ( $\text{C}_4\text{H}_3\text{N}_2\text{O}_3$ ), and some other compounds. This may then be evaporated nearly to dryness at a gentle heat, when a red residue will be left, which, *when cold*, should be moistened with a drop or two of ammonia, or exposed to ammoniacal

fumes, which will develop a beautiful purple color, owing to the formation of murexide ( $C_{12}N_5H_6O_8$ ). The same effect is produced when urate of ammonia, or any other urate, is similarly treated.

24. When heated before the blowpipe, uric acid is decomposed, emitting a disagreeable smell, resembling that of burnt feathers, mixed with that of hydrocyanic acid (840), which, together with carbonate of ammonia and some other compounds, is formed during the decomposition.

#### SECTION IV.

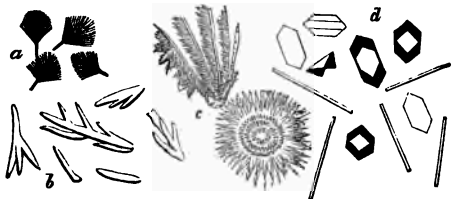
##### *Hippuric Acid* ( $HO, C_{15}NH_8O_5$ ).

25. A small quantity of hippuric acid appears to be generally present in healthy urine, and in certain forms of disease, especially in cases where a vegetable diet has been adopted, the quantity is found to increase considerably.

26. Hippuric acid may be prepared from fresh human urine, or still more readily from the urine of the herbivora, which usually contains it in much larger quantity than the human secretion. The urine is first evaporated at a gentle heat until it has the consistence of a syrup; it is then, after cooling, supersaturated with hydrochloric acid, which will dissolve the earthy salts, and cause at the same time a crystalline precipitate of impure hippuric acid mixed with coloring matters and other substances, which give it a more or less dark brown or reddish color. The precipitate is then dissolved in a small quantity of hot water, from which it again crystallizes on cooling. The crystals, thus to a certain extent purified, are now dissolved in hot water, and a current of chlorine gas is passed through the hot solution, which has the effect of decomposing most of the coloring matter and other impurities, leaving the hippuric acid unaffected. The acid liquid is then neutralized with carbonate of soda, by which hippurate of soda ( $NaO, C_{15}NH_8O_5$ ) is formed, the carbonic acid being given off with effervescence. The solution is now boiled with animal charcoal, in order to remove the last traces of coloring matter. The solution of hippurate of soda is filtered, and supersaturated with hydrochloric acid, which precipitates pure hippuric acid in the form of minute tufts of needle-shaped crystals

(Fig. 4, *a* & *b*); these may be again dissolved in hot water, and allowed to cool gradually, when beautiful crystals

Fig. 4.



Hippuric Acid.

(four-sided prisms) will be obtained, of considerable length, but so friable as to fall into powder under the slightest pressure.

27. Hippuric acid is very sparingly soluble in cold water, requiring about 400 times its weight of liquid to dissolve it; in hot water, however, it is readily soluble, and on cooling, crystallizes in beautiful silky tufts. It is very soluble in alcohol, and tolerably so in ether.

28. When mixed with uric acid, it may be separated from that substance by treating the mixture either with hot water or alcohol, in both of which uric acid is insoluble or nearly so (22). It may be distinguished from uric acid also, by its giving no purple color when tested with nitric acid and ammonia (23), and by its different crystalline form (26, 29, 186).

29. When an alcoholic solution of hippuric acid is allowed to evaporate slowly, the crystalline residue which is left has usually some such appearance as that shown in figure 4, *c*. When deposited from a hot aqueous solution, the crystals have more the appearance shown at *d*, in the figure.

30. When heated in a tube, it is converted chiefly into benzoic acid ( $\text{HO}$ ,  $\text{C}_6\text{H}_5\text{O}_2$ ) and benzoate of ammonia ( $\text{NH}_4\text{O}$ ,  $\text{C}_6\text{H}_5\text{O}_2$ ), which sublime, together with a red, oily matter, which has a peculiar and characteristic smell, resembling that of the Tonka bean. Nitric acid converts hippuric acid into benzoic acid, as does also hot sulphuric acid; sulphurous acid ( $\text{SO}_2$ ) being in the latter case evolved.

## SECTION V.

*Vesical Mucus and Epithelial Scales.*

31. The small traces of mucus and epithelial debris, which are always present in urine, and which do not generally amount to more than from 0.1 to 0.3 in 1000 parts of the healthy secretion, are derived from the internal surface of the bladder and urinary passages. The quantity is so small as to be scarcely visible in healthy urine, until, after standing a short time, it has subsided, in the form of a thin cloud, to the bottom of the liquid. It may be separated by passing the urine through a filter, on the sides of which it will be deposited in the form of a shining pellicle.



Fig. 5.  
Mucus Corpuscles and Scales of Epithelium. Magnified 200 diameters.

32. When examined under the microscope, mucus is found to consist of minute granular corpuscles (Fig. 5, a) floating in the fluid, which are colorless, or nearly so, more or less round, and frequently oval in shape, and usually accompanied by epithelial scales. The mucus corpuscles dissolve when treated with strong nitric and acetic acids, forming a solution from which ferrocyanide of potassium throws down a white precipitate.

33. When treated with dilute acetic acid ( $HO, C_4H_8O_3$ ), these corpuscles become more transparent, lose their granular appearance, and show in the interior one or more distinct nuclei (662). The corpuscles are unaffected, or nearly so, by the dilute mineral acids, but readily dissolve in a solution of potash, with the evolution of ammoniacal fumes. For the further characters of mucus see paragraphs 99, 153, 210, 247, 660, &c.

34. The epithelial scales found in the urine, associated with mucus, and derived from the epithelial covering of the organs through which the secretion has passed, are usually more or less torn and broken (Fig. 5), but are occasionally met with uninjured, when they have the appearance shown at *b* in the figure.

## SECTION VI.

*Extractive Matter.*

35. Under the name of *extractive matter*, or *animal extract*, may be included all the uncrystallizable organic matters found in the residue of evaporated urine, which are soluble either in water or alcohol, including two substances which will probably be found to possess considerable physiological interest—viz., kreatine ( $C_8N_3H_{11}O_6$ ) and kreatinine ( $C_8N_3H_7O_2$ ),<sup>1</sup> and also the peculiar yellow coloring matter of the urine, of which indeed it appears mainly to consist; in other words, the extractive matter may be said to comprise all the combustible portion of the residue, with the exception of the urea, uric acid, vesical mucus, and ammoniacal salts.

36. These extractive matters, which in healthy urine usually amount to from seven to twelve parts in 1000, are sometimes divided into *spirit* or *alcohol extract*, including the portion soluble both in water and alcohol, which has also been called *osmazome*; and *water extract*, including that which is soluble in water and insoluble in alcohol. The real nature of these matters is still very imperfectly understood; and until we shall have obtained further insight into them and their connection with the animal functions, the student may consider them as so much undefined matter, excreted from the body; without waiting to inquire whether lactic acid and other compounds, the presence of which may be considered as uncertain, are or are not contained in it.

## SECTION VII.

*Ammoniacal Salts.*

37. These appear to consist chiefly of the muriate ( $NH_4Cl$ ) and the urate ( $NH_4O, C_{10}N_4H_4O_6$ ), though it is probable that some of the ammonia contained in the urine is in combination with the two other acids also present—viz., the sulphuric and phosphoric. The urate of ammonia, which has been already noticed (19), appears to be the form in which the uric acid present in the urine is for the most

<sup>1</sup> See Liebig's Researches on the Chemistry of Food.



part held in solution, since the free acid requires for its solution a larger proportion of water than the secretion usually contains.

38. The presence of ammonia in urine is best shown by adding a little caustic baryta ( $\text{BaO}, \text{HO}$ )<sup>1</sup> to the residue left after evaporating the liquid nearly to dryness at a gentle heat, when the odor of ammonia will be perceptible, and a rod moistened with dilute hydrochloric acid, held over it, will give rise to the characteristic white fumes of muriate of ammonia.<sup>2</sup> The proportion of ammonia contained in healthy urine appears to be very small; in some forms of disease, however, especially in certain kinds of fever, the quantity is found to increase considerably.

#### SECTION VIII.

##### *Fixed Alkaline Salts.*

39. The fixed salts present in the urine may be obtained by incinerating the evaporated residue, when a white ash will be left, consisting of a mixture of the alkaline and earthy salts; the former may then be separated from the latter by dissolving in water, in which the earthy salts are insoluble (43).

Fig. 6.



Evaporated Residue of Healthy Urine.

40. The alkaline salts, which in the healthy secretion usually amount to from thirteen to fourteen parts in 1000, consist of sulphates of potash and soda ( $\text{KO}, \text{SO}_3$ ) and ( $\text{NaO}, \text{SO}_3$ ), chloride of sodium ( $\text{NaCl}$ ), chloride of potassium ( $\text{KCl}$ ), and phosphate of soda ( $2\text{NaO}, \text{HO}, \text{PO}_5 + 24\text{Aq}$ ).

The crystalline residue left after slowly evaporating a few drops on a piece of glass, usually has the appearance represented in Fig. 6. The

<sup>1</sup> Baryta is here to be used in preference to potash, since the latter would cause the evolution of ammonia by its action upon the urea, which, in presence of the alkalies, is converted into carbonate of ammonia (11).

<sup>2</sup> See Introduction to Practical Chemistry, second edition, p. 76.

crosslets (a) consist of chloride of sodium, and the more plumose crystals (b) are probably phosphate of soda.

41. The presence of these several salts may be shown by adding to the aqueous solution of the ash, or to the urine, the following tests:

(a) *Nitrate of silver* ( $AgO, NO_3$ ) throws down a whitish precipitate, consisting of a mixture of chloride ( $AgCl$ ) and phosphate ( $3AgO, PO_5$ ) of silver. These may be separated from each other by warming the precipitate with a little nitric acid, when the phosphate will dissolve, leaving the insoluble CHLORIDE, which may then be tested with ammonia, in which it is readily soluble.

(b) The acid solution separated from the chloride (a) must now be cautiously neutralized with ammonia, which will throw down a pale yellow precipitate of PHOSPHATE ( $3AgO, PO_5$ ), which may be again dissolved by adding a slight excess of nitric acid.

(c) *Chloride of barium* ( $BaCl$ ), or *nitrate of baryta* ( $BaO, NO_3$ ) throws down a white precipitate of sulphate of baryta ( $BaO, SO_3$ ), mixed with phosphate of baryta ( $2BaO, HO, PO_5$ ); which latter may be separated by digestion in nitric acid, which leaves the sulphate undissolved, proving the presence of SULPHURIC ACID. If the nitric acid solution of the phosphate be neutralized with ammonia, the phosphate of baryta is again precipitated.

(d) The absence of all bases except the alkalies, may be proved by testing the solution with hydrosulphate of ammonia ( $NH_4S, HS$ ) and carbonate of soda ( $NaO, CO_2$ ), neither of which will be found to cause any precipitate (*Prac. Chem.* 179).

(e) POTASH may be shown to be present by adding to a little of the strong solution about an equal quantity of bichloride of platinum ( $PtCl_2$ ), which will cause a yellow precipitate of the double chloride of platinum and potassium, ( $KCl, PtCl_2$ ); and another portion may be tested with solution of tartaric acid, which will throw down a white crystalline precipitate of the bitartrate ( $KO, HO, C_8H_4O_{10}$ ).

(f) SODA may be identified by the behavior of the saline solution with antimoniate of potash, with which it causes a white crystalline precipitate of antimoniate of soda ( $NaO, SbO_5$ ); and by the mixture with bichloride of platinum (e)

yielding, when slowly evaporated, yellow needle-shaped crystals of the double chloride of sodium and platinum ( $\text{NaCl}, \text{PtCl}_2$ ).

42. It is difficult to say in what exact state of combination these several bases and acids exist in the urine; but it is most probable that each base is divided among the several acids, and that a portion of each of the acids is combined with some of each of the fixed bases, and also of the ammonia (37, 40).

#### SECTION IX.

##### *Earthy Salts.*

43. The earthy salts, which form the insoluble portion of the ash, and which usually amount in healthy urine to about one part in 1000, consist of the phosphates of lime and magnesia, together with a small trace of silica. These earthy phosphates, which are insoluble in water, appear to be retained in solution in the urine by the small excess of acid (probably phosphoric) usually present in the healthy secretion, and may be immediately precipitated from it by supersaturating with ammonia. The precipitate thus formed

Fig. 7.



Mixed Phosphates.

consists of a mixture of PHOSPHATE OF LIME ( $8\text{CaO}, 3\text{PO}_5$ ), and the DOUBLE PHOSPHATE OF AMMONIA and MAGNESIA ( $2\text{MgO}, \text{NH}_4\text{O}, \text{PO}_5 + 12 \text{Aq}$ ), which is also called TRIPLE PHOSPHATE. If this precipitate be examined under the microscope it will generally be found to consist of minute crystals of the triple phosphate, mixed with amorphous particles of phosphate of lime (Fig. 7).

44. The crystalline form of the triple phosphate, as well as its chemical composition, depends upon the quantity of ammonia present in the liquid during its formation. When the urine is cautiously *neutralized* with the alkali, the crystals are prismatic (Fig. 8), and in a few rare cases, penniform (Fig. 9), and appear to consist of ( $\text{MgO}, \text{NH}_4\text{O}, \text{HO}, \text{PO}_5$ ); while, if a decided excess of ammonia be added,

the crystals are star-like and foliaceous, as shown in Fig. 10, and then consist of  $(2\text{MgO}, \text{NH}_4\text{O}, \text{PO}_5 + 12\text{Aq})$ . When the

Fig. 8.



Prismatic Crystals of Triple Phosphate.

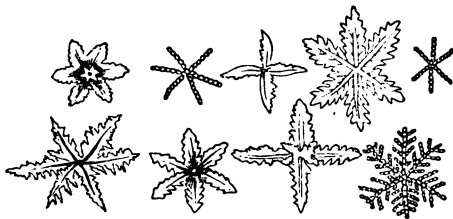
Fig. 9.



Penniform Crystals or Triple Phosphate.

urine gradually becomes alkaline, owing to the spontaneous formation of ammonia from the urea (11), the triple phosphate is precipitated in the prismatic form, crystals of which are always to be detected in stale urine.

Fig. 10.



Stellate Crystals of Triple Phosphate.

45. Both varieties of triple phosphate will be found to develop beautiful colors when examined with polarized light.

46. The presence of phosphoric acid, in combination with lime and magnesia, together with a trace of silica, in the insoluble portion of the ash, may be shown by digesting a considerable quantity of the latter in dilute nitric acid, and filtering the solution from the insoluble residue. This insoluble portion, the amount of which is usually very small, may then be washed, and tested for SILICA, by fusion

before the blowpipe with carbonate of soda, with which it will form, when pure, a clear colorless bead (*Prac. Chem.* 447).

47. The acid solution of the phosphates, filtered from the silica, may then be divided into two portions, and tested as follows:

(a) To the first, add a few drops of a solution of nitrate of silver, and cautiously *neutralize* with ammonia. The yellow phosphate of silver ( $3\text{AgO}, \text{PO}_5$ ) will be thrown down, proving the presence of PHOSPHORIC ACID.

(b) The second portion of the acid solution is now to be nearly neutralized with ammonia, and treated with oxalate of ammonia ( $\text{NH}_4\text{O}, \text{C}_2\text{O}_3$ ) as long as it causes a precipitate, in order to separate the LIME, which is thrown down as oxalate ( $\text{CaO}, \text{C}_2\text{O}_3 + 2\text{Aq}$ ).

(c) The mixture (b) is boiled, and filtered from the oxalate of lime; after which the clear solution is treated with a decided excess of ammonia, which will, in a short time, cause a deposition of the crystalline double phosphate of ammonia and MAGNESIA, thus proving the presence of the latter base.<sup>1</sup>

48. The same experiments (a, b, & c) may also be made upon the phosphates which are thrown down by the addition of ammonia to fresh urine.

49. The earthy phosphates may also be distinguished by the following peculiarities, which may be readily seen either with or without the assistance of the microscope.

(a) When present in excess, they may frequently be precipitated from the urine in an amorphous form, by boiling, thus behaving like albumen (139). The phosphatic deposit may be readily distinguished from the latter, by being soluble in a few drops of nitric acid, and in not being reprecipitated by any excess of that reagent (140).

(b) The earthy phosphates are readily soluble, without effervescence, in dilute acids, such as the hydrochloric, nitric, and acetic; and are reprecipitated by neutralizing the acid solution with ammonia; that of lime being amorphous, and the triple phosphate in a crystalline form, either prismatic or stellate (43).

<sup>1</sup> See Introduction to Practical Chemistry, second edition, p. 79.

(c) They are insoluble in a solution of potash. The triple phosphate, when warmed with an excess of the alkali, gives off ammoniacal fumes, which may be detected by the smell, and by the white cloud formed, when a rod moistened with dilute hydrochloric acid, is held at the mouth of the tube.  $2\text{MgO}, \text{NH}_4\text{O}, \text{PO}_5 + 2(\text{KO}, \text{HO}) = 2(\text{MgO}, \text{HO}) + \text{NH}_3 + 2\text{KO}, \text{HO}, \text{PO}_5$ .

(d) When heated before the blowpipe, phosphate of lime experiences little or no change, unless the heat be very intense, and continued for a long time, when it sometimes partially fuses. The triple phosphate, when heated, gives off ammonia and water; and the residual phosphate of magnesia ( $2\text{MgO}, \text{PO}_5$ ) fuses considerably more readily than the phosphate of lime. When the two phosphates are mixed in about equal proportion, they resemble in composition the fusible calculus, and fuse with extreme facility before the blowpipe (392).

## CHAPTER II.

### QUANTITATIVE ANALYSIS OF HEALTHY URINE.

50. COUNTERPOISE or weigh two Berlin porcelain evaporating basins, which, for the sake of distinction, may be marked A and B, each capable of holding about four ounces of water; and retain the counterpoises, marking them, in order to avoid confusion. Then weigh into each of the basins, 1000 grains of urine, and allow them to evaporate first on the water bath, and afterwards in a hot-water oven, or chloride of calcium bath,<sup>1</sup> until they cease to lose weight when weighed at intervals of an hour or two. (While the evaporation is going on, the experiments described in paragraphs 59, 66, &c., may be proceeded with. The specific gravity also may be determined (278), and the action of the urine on test paper ascertained (277).) Then accurately weigh them, and if the weights of both residues agree with each other, the loss experienced during evaporation will represent the exact quantity of WATER contained in the

<sup>1</sup> Ibid. pp. 184, 194.

urine. If the weights do not agree, it is probable that the desiccation of at least one of the portions has been incomplete; in which case it is better to continue the heat a short time longer, until the results agree more closely.

51. The residue A may be first examined, retaining B for subsequent examination (62).

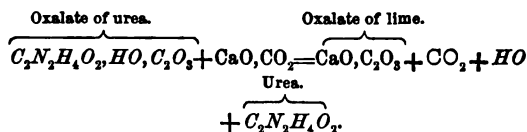
52. Warm the residue A with half an ounce or an ounce of alcohol of specific gravity about .833, stirring the mixture occasionally with a glass rod. Pour off the solution into another basin, and again warm the residue with a little more alcohol, fresh portions of which must be added until it ceases to dissolve anything more. Whether this is the case, may be known by evaporating a drop of the clear liquid on platinum foil or a slip of glass, when, if anything has been dissolved, it will be left behind as a residue. The alcoholic solution, which will contain the whole of the urea, contaminated with extractive matter and other impurities, is now to be evaporated to dryness on a water bath, retaining the residue which proved insoluble in the alcohol for subsequent examination (57).

53. The residue, containing the urea, left after evaporating the alcoholic solution (52), is now to be dissolved in as small a quantity as possible of lukewarm water, and mixed with pounded oxalic acid ( $\text{HO}, \text{C}_2\text{O}_3 + 3\text{Aq}$ ), which may be added as long as the liquid, heated to about  $190^\circ$  or  $200^\circ$ , continues to dissolve it (14). The urea is thus converted into the oxalate ( $\text{C}_2\text{N}_2\text{H}_4\text{O}_2, \text{HO}, \text{C}_2\text{O}_3$ ), which, as the solution cools, crystallizes out, mixed probably with some of the excess of oxalic acid employed; together with extractive matters and other impurities, which give the crystals a more or less intense brown color. The crystals are to be gently pressed between folds of filtering paper, and then washed in a basin with a very small quantity of cold distilled water, which may be poured off, and fresh water added to the crystals as long as it continues to become decidedly colored; by which means most of the soluble salts and other foreign matters are removed.

54. The washings are now to be concentrated to a small bulk by evaporation on a water bath, and left to cool, when a fresh crop of crystals will gradually separate. Care must be taken that an excess of oxalic acid is present in the

liquid separated from the crystals, which may be known by its reddening litmus paper; if this is found on trial not to be the case, a little more of the pounded oxalic acid must be added to the solution, as otherwise, some of the urea, which, when uncombined, is very soluble in water, might escape separation.

55. When the whole of the oxalate of urea has been separated by successive crystallizations from the liquid, it must be gently pressed between folds of filtering paper, and dissolved in warm water; after which the solution is to be digested for a few hours, at a temperature of about  $100^{\circ}$  F. with pounded carbonate of lime, stirring the mixture from time to time with a glass rod, as long as any effervescence is produced. The oxalate is thus decomposed in the following manner:



56. The urea, which being soluble remains in solution, is to be separated by filtration from the insoluble oxalate and carbonate of lime, and carefully evaporated to dryness either on a water bath or in vacuo over sulphuric acid (*Prac. Chem.* 646). Its weight will then represent the proportion of UREA in 1000 grains of the specimen of urine under examination.

57. The portion of the residue which proved insoluble in the alcohol (52), containing the uric acid, vesical mucus, the extractive matter soluble in water but insoluble in alcohol, the earthy salts, and most of the other saline matter, is now to be well stirred with successive small portions of warm water, which leaves undissolved the uric acid, mucus, and earthy salts. The insoluble matter is to be placed in a platinum or porcelain crucible,<sup>1</sup> previously weighed or counterpoised, and then carefully dried on a water bath, or in a hot-water oven, and weighed. The weight having been noted, the dry residue is to be ignited in the crucible, until the incombustible ash becomes white, or very nearly

<sup>1</sup> See Introduction to Practical Chemistry, second edition, p. 195.



so; when the crucible with its contents is to be again weighed. The difference between this weight, and that of the dry residue previous to ignition, gives the amount of combustible matter, consisting of URIC ACID and VESICAL MUCUS; while that of the ash represents the EARTHY PHOSPHATES AND SILICA.

58. The portion of urine A will now have given us the weight of, 1. The water; 2. Urea; 3. Uric acid and Vesical mucus; and 4. Earthy phosphates and Silica.

59. For the purpose of ascertaining the respective weights of the uric acid and vesical mucus, 2000 grains of the fresh urine may be concentrated by evaporation to about half its bulk, and mixed with twenty or thirty drops of hydrochloric acid. In the course of twenty-four hours, the whole of the uric acid will have been set free by the hydrochloric acid, and being insoluble (22), will be deposited in the form of minute crystals on the sides and bottom of the glass. These are to be collected on a weighed filter, and after being washed with a little alcohol, dried in a hot-water oven or on a water bath. The weight of this acid, divided by two (since it is derived from 2000 grains of urine), will represent the URIC ACID contained in 1000 grains of the secretion; and having already determined the quantity of uric acid and VESICAL MUCUS together (57), the weight of the latter is known by deducting from the combined weights that of the uric acid.

60. The proportion of uric acid and mucus may also be determined by evaporating to dryness 1000 grains of the urine, previously filtered from the mucus, and washing the residue first with dilute hydrochloric acid (containing one part of acid to eight or ten of water), and afterwards with a little alcohol. We thus dissolve out everything but the uric acid, which, after being washed with cold water, may be dried and weighed.

61. If it is required to determine the respective proportions of earthy phosphates and silica, in the residue of earthy salts (57), which, however, is seldom necessary, since the quantity of silica is always very small, it may be done in the following manner: Moisten the residue with hydrochloric acid, and evaporate to dryness; then digest it with the aid of a gentle heat in dilute hydrochloric acid, which

will dissolve out the phosphates, leaving the SILICA perfectly insoluble (*Prac. Chem.* 426). The weight of the latter is then ascertained, and deducted from the gross weight of the earthy salts (57), when the difference will represent that of the EARTHY PHOSPHATES; or the phosphates may be precipitated from the hydrochloric acid solution by supersaturating it with ammonia, filtered, ignited, and weighed.

62. We have now to operate upon the residue left after the evaporation of the second portion of urine marked B (50), for the purpose of determining the weights of—1, the animal extractive and ammoniacal salts; and 2, the fixed alkaline salts.

63. The dry residue, after being accurately weighed, is to be incinerated in a platinum or porcelain crucible, until the whole of the blackness (carbon) has disappeared, after which the weight of the ash is to be noted. The loss experienced during ignition being due to the combustion of the organic matters and the volatilization of the ammoniacal salts; and as we have already ascertained the weight of the urea, uric acid, and vesical mucus, we have only to deduct from the whole amount of loss the combined weights of those three substances, in order to determine the quantity of the ANIMAL EXTRACTIVE AND AMMONIACAL SALTS.

64. The ash obtained by ignition contains the whole of the inorganic matter, or, in other words, the fixed alkaline and earthy salts contained in the urine. By deducting from this the weight of the earthy salts already determined (57), we obtain the proportion of FIXED ALKALINE SALTS.

65. We shall thus have determined the proportion of the

Water,  
Urea,  
Uric acid,  
Vesical mucus,  
Animal extractive and ammoniacal salts,  
Fixed alkaline salts,  
Earthy phosphates,  
Silica,

which, when added together, ought to make up a fraction less than 1000 grains, some slight loss being unavoidable during the course of the analysis.

*Quantitative determination of the Inorganic Salts.*

66. When it is required to estimate the proportion of the several inorganic salts, whether earthy or alkaline, which are contained in the urine, the following plan will be found simple and convenient; or if the estimation of one or two only of the ingredients is required, some modification of it may be adopted.

67. Weigh out two portions of the inorganic ash (57) in powder, one of 50 grains, and the other 10 grains. The first (50) grains we will call A, and the second (10 grains) B. The portion B will serve for the estimation of the chlorine (69), and the portion A for that of the other saline ingredients (68).

68. Digest the portion A in about four ounces of hot water; filter, and wash the insoluble residue with a little more hot water, in order to dissolve out the whole of the soluble matter. We thus divide A into two parts, both of which must be retained for subsequent examination: 1st, the insoluble or earthy salts, which we will call C (70); and 2d, the soluble or fixed alkaline salts, which portion we will call D (75).

69. While the washing and filtering of A is going on, digest the portion B, consisting of ten grains of the ash, in about two ounces of hot water, and wash the insoluble residue on a filter until the whole of the soluble matter is dissolved out from the residue of earthy salts, which latter may be thrown away. Acidify the aqueous solution thus obtained with a little nitric acid, and add a solution of nitrate of silver as long as it causes any precipitate. The chloride of silver ( $\text{AgCl}$ ) thus precipitated, is now, after boiling, filtered, dried, and weighed, and the chlorine calculated as follows:

Atc. wt. of chloride of silver.	Atc. wt. of chlorine.	Weight of chloride obtained.	Wt. of chlorine in 10 grs. of the ash.
144	36	$a$	$x$

which, when multiplied by five ( $10 \times 5 = 50$ ), will represent the quantity of CHLORINE in fifty grains of the ash. The liquid filtered from the chloride of silver need not be retained.

70. The insoluble residue C (68) may now be examined,

for the purpose of estimating the quantity of lime, magnesia, and phosphoric acid, contained in the earthy phosphates. It is to be dissolved in a little dilute nitric or hydrochloric acid, and filtered from any carbonaceous or siliceous matter that may resist the action of the acid. The acid solution of the earthy phosphates is now supersaturated with ammonia, which will throw them down in the form of a white precipitate. This precipitate is to be washed on a filter, dried, and, after gentle ignition in a platinum or porcelain crucible, weighed. This weight will, of course, represent the quantity of EARTHY PHOSPHATES in fifty grains of the ash.

71. The weight of the earthy phosphates having been taken (70), they are to be redissolved in dilute nitric or hydrochloric acid, again thrown down by neutralizing the acid solution with ammonia, and once more dissolved by adding an excess of acetic acid; the acetic acid being here used as the solvent, because the oxalate of lime, which is about to be precipitated, is insoluble in an excess of acetic acid, but soluble in most of the other acids (169, 170).

72. Oxalate of ammonia is now added as long as it causes a precipitate; and the oxalate of lime ( $\text{CaO}, \text{C}_2\text{O}_3 + 2\text{Aq}$ ) thus thrown down, is filtered, washed, dried, gently ignited, by which it is converted into carbonate ( $\text{CaO}, \text{CO}_2$ ), and weighed (171). The weight of LIME contained in the fifty grains of ash may then be calculated as follows:

Atc. wt. of carbonate of lime.		Atc. wt. of lime.		Wt. of carbonate of lime obtained.		Wt. of lime contained in 50 grs. of ash.
50	:	28	::	$a$	:	$x$

73. The solution filtered from the oxalate of lime (72), is now again strongly supersaturated with ammonia, which will throw down the magnesia in the form of the double phosphate of ammonia and magnesia ( $2\text{MgO}, \text{NH}_3\text{O}, \text{PO}_5 + 12\text{Aq}$ ). The mixture is well agitated, and allowed to stand some hours, in order to insure the separation of the whole of the magnesian salt; after which the precipitate is washed with a little dilute ammonia, in which it is less soluble than in pure water, dried, ignited (by which it is converted into phosphate of magnesia ( $2\text{MgO}, \text{PO}_5$ ),) and weighed. From the weight thus obtained, that of the MAGNESIA in fifty grains of the ash may be calculated as follows:

# 48      QUANTITATIVE DETERMINATION OF

Atc. wt. of phosphate of magnesia ( $2\text{MgO}, \text{PO}_5$ ).	Atc. wt. of magnesia.	Wt. of phosphate obtained.	Wt. of magnesia in 50 grs. of ash.
112	40*	$a$	$x$

74. The weight of the PHOSPHORIC ACID contained in the earthy phosphates may now be estimated by adding together that of the lime and magnesia and deducting the sum of them from the entire weight of the earthy phosphates, obtained in paragraph 70.

75. The soluble portion of the ash, D, containing the alkaline salts, and which was dissolved out from the earthy salts (68), must now be examined. The solution is acidified with a little nitric acid, and then treated with a solution of chloride of barium as long as any precipitate is produced. The sulphuric acid of the ash is thus thrown down as sulphate of baryta ( $\text{BaO}, \text{SO}_3$ ), which is to be filtered, washed, dried, ignited, and weighed. From the weight of the sulphate of baryta thus obtained, that of the SULPHURIC ACID, in fifty grains of the ash, is calculated as follows :

Atc. wt. of sul- phate of baryta.	Atc. wt. of sul- phuric acid.	Wt. of sulphate of baryta obtained.	Wt. of sulphuric acid in 50 grs. of the ash.
117	40	$a$	$x$

76. The acid solution, filtered from the sulphate of baryta (75), must now be concentrated to about half or one-third its bulk, and then neutralized or slightly supersaturated with ammonia : a little more of the solution of chloride of barium being added, to insure the precipitation of the whole of the phosphoric acid. This will throw down the phosphoric acid previously in combination with the alkaline bases, in the form of phosphate of baryta ( $2\text{BaO}, \text{HO}, \text{PO}_5$ ), which is to be washed with a small quantity of water, dried, ignited, and weighed. From the weight of the phosphate of baryta thus obtained, that of the phosphoric acid in the alkaline portion of the fifty grains of ash, may then be calculated as follows :

Atc. wt. of phosphate of baryta.	Atc. wt. of phosphoric acid.	Wt. of phosphate of baryta obtained.	Wt. of phosphoric acid in the alkaline salts of 50 grs. of the ash.
226	72	$a$	$x$

\*  $40 = 20 \times 2$  ; because each equivalent of the phosphate ( $2\text{MgO}, \text{PO}_5$ ) contains two equivalents of magnesia.

77. It may be mentioned that the results afforded by this method of estimating the phosphoric acid in the alkaline salts, are not perfectly accurate, the composition of the phosphate of baryta not being always precisely the same, and that salt being also to a slight extent soluble in water, especially when ammoniacal salts are present in the solution. It will, however, be found sufficiently accurate for all practical purposes.

78. The excess of baryta introduced in the chloride of barium (75), is now to be removed from the solution. This is done by boiling the solution with a mixture of caustic ammonia and carbonate of ammonia, as long as any precipitate is produced. When it is supposed that the whole of the baryta has been precipitated, a drop or two of the clear liquid should be taken, and tested with a solution of sulphate of soda; if this causes no precipitate, it may be safely concluded that the whole of the baryta has been precipitated as carbonate. The mixture is then filtered from the precipitated carbonate of baryta; the filtered liquid is evaporated to dryness, and the residue gently ignited, in order to expel the ammoniacal salts.

79. The residue after ignition, consisting merely of the chlorides of potassium and of sodium, is now to be weighed. It is then dissolved in a small quantity of water mixed with a solution of bichloride of platinum, and the mixture is evaporated to dryness, or nearly so, on a water bath. The residue is treated with successive small portions of alcohol, which will dissolve out the excess of the bichloride of platinum, together with the chloride of sodium; leaving undissolved the double chloride of platinum and potassium ( $\text{KCl}, \text{PtCl}_2$ ). The latter is to be dried in a weighed filter, at a temperature of  $212^\circ$ , and weighed. From the weight of the double chloride thus obtained, we may then calculate that of the POTASH equivalent to it, as follows:

Atc. wt. of the double chloride of platinum and potassium.	Atc. wt. of potash.	Wt. of the double chloride obtained.	Wt. of potash in 50 grs of the ash.
247	48	$a$	$x$
:        ::        :        :			

80. From the weight of potash thus obtained, we are enabled to ascertain how much of the mixed chlorides (79)

was chloride of potassium; and the difference between the latter and the gross weight will of course represent the quantity of chloride of sodium. The weight of chloride of potassium equivalent to the potash, is for this purpose calculated as follows:

Ato. wt. of potash.	Ato. wt. of chlo- ride of potassium.	Wt. of pot- ash obtained.	Wt. of chloride of potassium con- tained in the mixed chlorides.
48	76	$a$	$x$

81. The weight of chloride of potassium thus calculated, is then deducted from the weight of the mixed chlorides (79), and the difference will represent the weight of chloride of sodium; thus:

Weight of mixed chlorides	.	.	.	.
Deduct weight of chloride of potassium	.	.	.	_____
Weight of chloride of sodium	.	.	.	_____

82. The *whole* of the soda, however, does not exist in the urine as chloride of sodium, a portion of it being in combination with phosphoric, and perhaps also with some of the other acids present. We have therefore to calculate from the quantity of chlorine obtained in a former experiment (69), how much of the chloride of sodium obtained in paragraph 81, existed as such in the urine. This is done as follows:

Ato. wt. of chlorine.	Ato. wt. of chlo- ride of sodium.	Wt. of chlorine in 50 grs. of ash.	Wt. of chloride of sodium in 50 grs. of ash.
36	60	$a$	$x$

83. The quantity of CHLORIDE OF SODIUM thus calculated is deducted from the whole weight of chloride of sodium previously obtained (81), and the difference will represent the amount of chloride of sodium equivalent to the SODA which in the urine was combined with phosphoric or other acids; thus:

Ato. wt. of chlo- ride of sodium.	Ato. wt. of soda.	Difference between the two amounts of chloride of sodium.	Soda existing as such in 50 grs. of the ash.
60	32	$a$	$x$

84. All the quantities obtained in the foregoing experiments (67 to 83), represent the amounts of the several saline ingredients contained in fifty grains of the ash : as, however, the organic ingredients were estimated as contained in 1000 grains of urine (65), the proportion of the inorganic constituents should also be reduced to the same scale. This may be done in the case of each constituent by the following calculation :

$$50 : \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Quantity of inor-} \\ \text{ganic matter} \\ \text{in 1000 grs. of} \\ \text{urine.} \end{array} \right\} :: \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Wt. of each consti-} \\ \text{tuent obtained} \\ \text{from 50 grs. of} \\ \text{the ash.} \end{array} \right\} : \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Wt. of that consti-} \\ \text{tuent contained} \\ \text{in 1000 grs. of} \\ \text{urine.} \end{array} \right\}$$

### CHAPTER III.

#### AVERAGE COMPOSITION OF HEALTHY URINE.

85. THE following analyses of healthy human urine will serve to give some idea of its average composition. Although the amount of the several constituents will be seen to differ considerably from each other, it will be found that the differences are not really quite so great as they at first sight appear, being in a great measure owing to variations in the relative proportions of water and solid ingredients (1).

#### *Analysis I. (Berzelius.)*

Water, . . . . .	933.00	<div style="display: flex; flex-direction: column; align-items: center;"> <div style="margin-bottom: 10px;">} Solid matter 67.00.</div> <div style="margin-bottom: 10px;">} Fixed salts 15.20.</div> <div style="margin-bottom: 10px;">}</div> </div>
Urea, . . . . .	30.10	
Uric acid, . . . . .	1.00	
Lactic acid, lactate of ammonia, and extractive matters, . . . . .	17.14	
Mucus, . . . . .	0.32	
Sulphate of potash, . . . . .	3.71	
Sulphate of soda, . . . . .	3.16	
Phosphate of soda, . . . . .	2.94	
Biphosphate of ammonia, . . . . .	1.65	
Chloride of sodium, . . . . .	4.45	
Muriate of ammonia, . . . . .	1.50	
Phosphates of lime and magnesia, . . . . .	1.00	
Silica, . . . . .	0.03	
	1000.00	





*Analysis V. (Lehmann.)*

Water, . . . . .	937·682	} 62·318 Solid matters.
Urea, . . . . .	31·450	
Uric acid, . . . . .	1·021	
Lactic acid, . . . . .	1·496	
Water and alcohol extractives, . . . . .	10·680	
Lactates, . . . . .	1·897	
Chlorides of sodium and ammonium, . . . . .	3·646	
Alkaline sulphates, . . . . .	7·314	
Phosphate of soda, . . . . .	3·765	
Phosphates of lime and magnesia, . . . . .	1·132	
Mucus, . . . . .	0·112	
	<hr/> 1000·195	

*Analysis VI. (Becquerel.)*

*Showing the comparative composition of Male and Female Urine.*

	Mean composition of the urine of four healthy men.	Ditto of four healthy women.	General mean.
<i>Specific gravity</i> , . . . . .	1018·9	1015·12	1017·01
Water, . . . . .	968·815	975·052	971·935
Solid constituents, . . . . .	31·185	24·948	28·066
Urea, . . . . .	13·838	10·366	12·102
Uric acid, . . . . .	0·391	0·406	0·398
Other organic matters, . . . . .	9·261	8·033	8·647
Fixed salts, . . . . .	7·695	6·143	6·919
Consisting of—			
Chlorine, . . . . .			0·502
Sulphuric acid, . . . . .			0·855
Phosphoric acid, . . . . .			0·317
Potash, . . . . .			1·300
Soda, lime, and magnesia, . . . . .			3·944

## CHAPTER IV.

## MORBID URINE.

86. THE urine passed during a diseased state of the system, is almost invariably more or less altered in its composition, and frequently presents physical peculiarities, as of color, opacity, &c., which are at once apparent on the most cursory examination. The variations which are found

to occur in the chemical composition of morbid urine may be divided into two classes, viz.,

1st. Those in which no abnormal ingredient is present ; but in which one or more of the normal constituents is present either in greater or less proportion than is found in healthy urine, or is altogether absent.

2d. Those in which one or more abnormal ingredients are present, which are not found in the healthy secretion.

---

*I. Urine containing no abnormal ingredient, but in which an excess or deficiency of one or more of its normal constituents is present.*

#### SECTION I.

##### *Urine containing Urea in abnormal quantity.*

87. Urine containing an excess of urea, is chiefly characterized by its high specific gravity, in which respect it resembles that secreted by diabetic patients (116). If the urea be present in large excess, it deposits irregular rhomboidal crystals of the nitrate ( $C_2N_2H_4O_2, HO, NO_3$ ), when the urine, either in its natural state, or especially when slightly concentrated, is mixed with an equal quantity of nitric acid (181). The proportion of urea present in healthy urine is usually about fourteen or fifteen parts in 1000 (10); while in disease it often amounts to thirty parts, or even more.

#### SECTION II.

##### *Urine containing Uric (or Lithic) Acid in abnormal quantity.*

88. When urine contains an excess of uric acid, it has usually rather a higher color than the healthy secretion, either deep amber or reddish brown. Its specific gravity is seldom much higher than 1020 or 1025, unless an excess of urea is also present, which is not unfrequently the case. It generally has a slightly acid reaction to test paper ; and if the uric acid is present in any considerable excess, it is partially deposited as the urine cools, in the form of a crystalline sediment, usually of a more or less decided red color, and frequently mixed with urate of ammonia, mucus,

---

and other matters. The crystalline forms in which uric acid is found in the urine, are represented in figure 30, paragraph 186. This deposition of uric acid is greatly accelerated by the addition of a few drops of nitric or hydrochloric acid to the urine (20).

89. The urine of infants and young children not unfrequently deposits lozenge-shaped crystals of nearly pure uric acid, containing only a trace of yellow coloring matter. It rarely happens that uric acid is deposited in the solid state previous to emission, being held in solution in the warm liquid, and gradually separating in the form of a sediment, as the secretion cools (186).

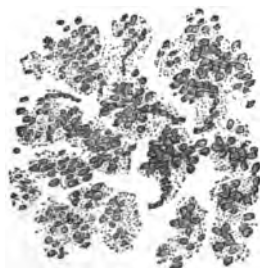
90. The quantity of uric acid, which, in the healthy secretion, is seldom more than from 0·3 to 1·0 in 1000 parts, varies in morbid urine from a scarcely perceptible trace, to upwards of two parts in 1000.

### SECTION III.

*Urine containing an excess of Urate (or Lithate) of Ammonia.*

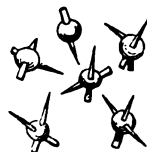
91. Urine containing an excess of urate of ammonia varies very much in color and appearance, being sometimes pale and of low specific gravity, but more frequently high-colored, dense, and turbid. It is most commonly slightly acid, but is also met with neutral and even alkaline. The urate of ammonia is gradually deposited as the urine cools, in the form of an amorphous precipitate, which, with a high magnifying power, appears to consist of minute rounded

Fig. 11.



Urate of Ammonia.

Fig. 12.



Urate of Ammonia.

particles, occasionally adhering together, and forming irregular linear masses (Fig. 11); frequently mixed with

microscopic crystals of uric acid; and occasionally, when the secretion is neutral or at all alkaline, with the earthy phosphates (106).

92. Urate of ammonia has been met with in a few rare cases, in the form of globular masses of a larger size, and pierced with spicular crystals, probably of superurate of ammonia (Fig. 12). Like the other varieties of urate of ammonia deposit, it is usually found mixed with crystals of uric acid.

93. Urate of ammonia constitutes one of the most common of the urinary deposits. The color of the sediment is found to vary considerably, being met with of all shades, from pale fawn color to reddish purple or pink, the latter colors being due to the admixture of purpurine, which is very frequently found associated with urates (104, 217). Traces of the urates of soda, lime, and magnesia, are not unfrequently found associated with urate of ammonia deposits.

94. A deposit of urate of ammonia readily dissolves when the urine containing it is gently warmed; and is again precipitated as the liquid cools. If, however, as is often the case, it contains also an admixture of free uric acid or earthy phosphates, the deposit will not wholly dissolve on the application of heat, those substances being nearly as insoluble in hot as in cold water. The presence of purpurine (104, 217) usually renders the urate less easily insoluble when warmed.

95. When a deposit of urate of ammonia is treated with a little dilute hydrochloric or acetic acid, it is decomposed; and minute crystals of uric acid shortly appear, which may be readily distinguished under the microscope (194).

#### SECTION IV.

##### *Urine containing Urate (or Lithate) of Soda* ( $\text{NaO}, \text{C}_{10}\text{N}_4\text{H}_4\text{O}_6$ ).

96. Urate of soda is not unfrequently met with in the urine of patients taking medicinally the carbonate or other salts of soda. It may generally be recognized without difficulty under the microscope, usually forming minute globular and sometimes granulated aggregations, with occa-

sionally irregular and curved protuberances, as shown in figure 13.

97. It resembles the urate of ammonia in being soluble in hot water (22, 192), and also in most of its chemical characters; giving the same purple-colored residue when tested with nitric acid and ammonia (23). It also yields crystals of uric acid, when treated with dilute hydrochloric acid (194). When warmed with potash, however, it does not of course give off ammoniacal fumes (377); and by this, and more especially by its behavior before the blowpipe (202), and by its microscopic appearance, it may be readily distinguished from the ammoniacal salt. The two salts are frequently found occurring together in the same deposit.



#### SECTION V.

##### *Urine containing an excess of Hippuric Acid.*

98. There is but little that can be said to be characteristic in the appearance of urine in which an excess of hippuric acid is present. It is most commonly either neutral or slightly acid to test paper, but occasionally alkaline; and is in most cases pale and whey-like, and of low specific gravity. The mode of its detection will be found described in paragraphs 206, &c.

#### SECTION VI.

##### *Urine containing an excess of Mucus.*

99. Mucous urine is most commonly very similar in color to the healthy secretion. It deposits a viscid, tenacious sediment, usually of a dirty yellowish color, consisting chiefly of mucus mixed with epithelium (328); which, when agitated, does not mix again uniformly with the fluid, but coheres together in tenacious, ropy masses, entangling and retaining numerous bubbles of air.

100. Urine containing an excess of mucus is generally neutral or slightly acid when passed, unless it has been retained some time in the bladder, when it is not unfrequently alkaline; and when this is not the case, it very

speedily becomes so, owing to the rapid conversion of the urea into carbonate of ammonia under the influence of the mucus (11). This change takes place first in the portion of the fluid which is in contact with the mucous sediment: this may frequently be seen in specimens of slightly acid urine, the upper portions of which redden litmus paper; but if the lower part, more immediately in contact with the mucus be tested, it will be found to restore the original blue color.

101. Mucous urine differs from that containing pus, in the ropy and tenacious character of the deposit; and also in not giving any sensible indication of albumen when tested with heat and nitric acid (254), unless the albumen be derived from some other independent source, which is sometimes the case (255). Minute traces of albumen, indeed, are present in the undiluted mucous fluid, but the quantity is so small, that, when mixed with urine, it is incapable of being detected (663).

102. The mucous deposit is frequently found mixed with a considerable quantity of earthy phosphates or urates, in which case it is more liable to be mistaken for pus. The true nature of such a mixed deposit is, however, readily distinguished by microscopic examination, which should always be had recourse to in such cases (156, 211, 328).

#### SECTION VII.

##### *Urine containing an excess of Extractive Matters and Ammoniacal Salts.*

103. Urine containing extractive matters in excess is usually more highly colored than the natural secretion, a large proportion of what is included under the title of extractive matter, consisting apparently, in most cases, of the peculiar coloring matters of the urine. When boiled, and subsequently mixed with a little hydrochloric acid, such urine becomes of a more or less decided red color (215), and on cooling, usually deposits a quantity of brownish or bluish-black sediment, which is readily soluble in alcohol.

104. It is not unfrequently the case, that the peculiar red coloring matter called purpurine is present in considerable quantity in certain forms of morbid urine. This, when a

deposit of urate of ammonia is also present, is precipitated with the urate, giving the sediment a pink or red color (217). When no deposit of urate exists, the purpurine remains in solution, giving the urine a more or less bloody appearance, which may sometimes lead to the suspicion that blood is present. For the methods of identifying purpurine, see paragraphs 216 to 221.

## SECTION VIII.

*Urine containing an abnormal proportion of Fixed Alkaline Salts.*

105. When these salts are present in excess, they tend to raise the specific gravity of the secretion. The quantity of soluble saline matter may be readily estimated in the mass, by incinerating the dry residue left after evaporating a known weight of the urine, and treating the ash with water, which will dissolve out the alkaline salts, leaving the earthy phosphates and silica undissolved. The aqueous solution is then evaporated to dryness, ignited, and weighed. The individual proportion of the several salts, which is sometimes a point of considerable interest, may be determined in the manner described in paragraphs 66 to 84.

## SECTION IX.

*Urine containing the Earthy Phosphates in abnormal quantity.*

106. The physical characters of urine containing an excess of earthy phosphates vary considerably. The color is most commonly pale, and the specific gravity rather low, but it is also occasionally dark, and of high specific gravity, especially when urea is present in large quantity (87, 301). It is generally slightly acid when passed, but shortly becomes neutral or alkaline (43), when the phosphates are precipitated, often in large quantity, in the form of a crystalline sediment, the color of which varies from white and gray to a dirty yellow or reddish brown. When white or gray, the sediment will probably be found to consist chiefly of phosphates mixed with mucus; when yellowish or red, it will probably be found to contain, in addition, a certain amount of uric acid, or urate of ammonia, most commonly the latter.



107. It must be borne in mind that the spontaneous occurrence of a precipitate of earthy phosphates, is not of itself a proof that they are present in excess; nor, on the other hand, is the non-occurrence of a deposit a proof that a small quantity only is present. When the urine is acid, as in health, they may be retained in solution in considerable quantity, without forming any solid sediment; while if the secretion is neutral or alkaline, a comparatively small amount of earthy phosphates may be precipitated in the form of a deposit.

108. When examined with the microscope, deposits of the earthy phosphates will frequently be found to contain both the crystalline triple phosphate ( $\text{MgO}, \text{NH}_4\text{O}, \text{HO}, \text{PO}_5$ ), and also phosphate of lime, in the form of an amorphous powder, or in minute, irregular, rounded particles (43, 44).

109. The quantity of earthy phosphates, which, in healthy urine, is usually about one part in 1000, varies, in disease, from a scarcely perceptible trace to 5·5 in 1000 parts, and is occasionally even higher. When present in excess, they may generally be partially precipitated by warming the urine (49).

110. It sometimes happens, in certain forms of disease, that the earthy phosphates are secreted in much smaller quantity than is found in healthy urine, and in some rare cases they appear to be altogether absent. Whether this is the case in any specimen of the secretion, may be ascertained by adding to it a slight excess of ammonia, when, if present only in a very small proportion or not at all, no precipitation will take place: or the ash of the urine may be digested in dilute hydrochloric or nitric acid, and the clear acid solution supersaturated with ammonia, when, if no precipitate is produced, it may be concluded that no perceptible-trace of earthy phosphate is present.

---

## II. *Urine containing one or more abnormal ingredients.*

111. The abnormal matters usually found in morbid urine are, 1, sugar; 2, albumen; 3, blood; 4, biliary matter; 5, pus; 6, fat and chylous matter; 7, semen; 8, oxalate of lime; 9, cystine; 10, iodine, and other foreign matters.

Besides the substances just enumerated, various others may be occasionally detected in urine, such as arsenic, antimony, and many other saline and organic matters, which, having been taken into the system medicinally or otherwise, and being incapable of assimilation, have passed through either unchanged, or more or less modified in composition.

## SECTION X.

*Urine containing Sugar ( $C_{12}H_{14}O_{11}$ ).*

112. The variety of sugar always present in the urine of diabetic patients, and hence called diabetic sugar, has the same chemical composition as that contained in most kinds of fruit, commonly known as grape sugar, or glucose. It appears to contain two equivalents of water of crystallization, which may be expelled at a temperature of  $212^{\circ}$ ; so that its composition may be more correctly expressed by the formula ( $C_{12}H_{12}O_{12} + 2Ag$ ).

113. Diabetic sugar may be obtained by concentrating the urine containing it, by evaporation on a water bath, until it begins to deposit a crystalline sediment; the mass is then allowed to cool, on which the greater part of the sugar crystallizes out. It is then filtered; and when most of the liquid has passed through, the crystals are to be pressed between folds of filtering paper, and washed with a small quantity of cold strong alcohol, which serves to remove the greater part of the impurities, without dissolving much of the sugar. The crystals are then dissolved in hot water, and purified by successive crystallizations, or, if necessary, by boiling with animal charcoal.

114. Diabetic sugar differs from cane sugar ( $C_{12}H_{22}O_{11}$ ) in being considerably less sweet to the taste, harder, and less soluble in water; one part requiring about one and a half of cold water to dissolve it. In dilute alcohol, on the other hand, it is somewhat more soluble than the cane variety; but is insoluble in absolute alcohol and ether. It is usually in the form of granular crystals; but when crystallized out of a considerable mass of syrup, it is often obtained in needle-like tufts. When crystallized from its solution in dilute alcohol, it usually separates in the form of hard transparent cubes, and occasionally in square plates. An

insipid modification of diabetic sugar has been met with in a few rare cases; it appears, in other respects, to possess the same properties as the common diabetic sugar.

115. Strong sulphuric acid dissolves grape sugar, forming a pale yellowish solution; cane sugar, on the contrary, is almost instantly charred and blackened by the strong acid.

116. Urine containing sugar is usually characterized by its high specific gravity, which is frequently from 1030 to 1045, and occasionally as high as 1050 and 1055. If, however, the sugar is present only in small quantity, the specific gravity may not be higher than usual; so that a moderately low specific gravity is of itself no proof of the absence of sugar.

117. Diabetic urine has usually, after standing a short time in a warm atmosphere, a white scum, somewhat resembling flour, on the surface, consisting of minute oval-shaped confervoid vesicles (132), which is highly characteristic of the presence of sugar, and occasionally leads to its detection before it has been secreted in sufficient abundance to raise the specific gravity of the urine to a suspicious extent.

118. This variety of urine is usually paler than the natural secretion, and frequently possesses a faint greenish tint. It is most commonly slightly turbid. When fresh, it has a faint and rather agreeable odor, somewhat resembling that of hay.

119. The proportion of urea in diabetic urine is usually much smaller than that found in the healthy secretion: but whether the absolute amount secreted differs materially from the normal average, or whether the apparent deficiency is merely owing to the large quantity of water passed by diabetic patients, thus largely diluting the urea, has not yet been satisfactorily decided, owing to the difficulty of correctly estimating the quantity of urea when mixed with any considerable amount of sugar (334).

120. The proportion of sugar in diabetic urine varies from a mere trace to from 50 to 80 parts in 1000; and has been known to amount to as much as 134 parts in 1000.

121. Several tests have been proposed for the detection of sugar in urine. Of these, the following only need here be noticed, viz., *Trommer's test*, *Maumene's test*, *Moore's*

*test*, the *fermentation test*, and the test afforded by the growth of a microscopic confervoid vegetation, called the *torula*.

122. *Trommer's test*. This excellent test is founded on the circumstance, that when a solution containing diabetic or grape sugar (112) is boiled with a mixture of potash ( $KO$ ) and sulphate of copper ( $CuO, SO_3$ ), the oxide of copper ( $CuO$ ) contained in the latter becomes reduced to the state of suboxide ( $Cu_2O$ ), which is precipitated in the form of a reddish or ochre-colored granular powder.

123. A little of the urine suspected to contain sugar is placed in a tolerably large test tube, and mixed with a drop or two of a solution of sulphate of copper, which should be added only in sufficient quantity to give the mixture a very pale blue tint. This will probably cause a slight precipitation of pale blue phosphate of copper, owing to the presence of soluble phosphates in the urine (40); this, however, need not be regarded, as it will not afterwards interfere with the indications of the test. A solution of potash is now added in large excess,<sup>1</sup> or in quantity equal to about half the volume of urine employed; this will first throw down a pale blue precipitate of hydrated oxide of copper ( $CuO, HO$ ), which, if sugar is present, will immediately redissolve, forming a purplish-blue solution, something similar to that caused in a very dilute solution of copper by ammonia (797).

124. The mixture is now to be carefully heated over a lamp, and gently boiled for some minutes; when, if sugar is present, a reddish or yellowish-brown precipitate of suboxide of copper ( $Cu_2O$ ) will be deposited in the liquid. If no sugar is present, a black precipitate of the common oxide of copper ( $CuO$ ) will be thrown down, totally distinct in appearance from the suboxide. It is important, in this experiment, not to add too much of the sulphate of copper, because, in that case, the suboxide might be mixed with some of the black oxide (the sugar being capable of reducing only a certain definite quantity), which would more or less mask the characteristic color and appearance

<sup>1</sup> Or the potash may be added, and the solution filtered from any deposit of earthy phosphates that may be thrown down, *before* the addition of the sulphate of copper.

of the suboxide. This test is extremely delicate, and is capable of detecting very small traces of sugar in the urine.

125. *Maumene's test.* This test is founded on the circumstance, that when sugar is moderately heated in contact with the bichloride of tin ( $\text{SnCl}_2$ ), it is decomposed, and a brownish-black compound, somewhat resembling caramel, is formed. The most convenient method of applying this test is to saturate strips of merino, or some other *woollen tissue*,<sup>1</sup> with a solution of bichloride of tin (prepared by dissolving the salt in about twice its weight of water), after which they may be dried at a gentle heat on a water bath, and kept ready for use. On moistening one of these strips with urine, or any other liquid containing sugar even in a highly diluted state, and holding it near a fire, or over a lamp, so as to heat it to about  $270^\circ$  or  $300^\circ$  Fahr., it immediately assumes a brownish-black color. The delicacy of this test is stated to be so great, that though ordinary healthy urine causes no change of color, if ten drops of diabetic urine be diffused through half a pint of water, the mixture will immediately give decided indications of sugar.

126. *Moore's test.* Mix a little of the suspected urine in a test tube, with about half its volume of liquor potassæ, and boil the mixture gently for about five minutes. If sugar is present, the liquid will assume a brownish or bistre tint; while little or no heightening of color takes place when the urine is free from saccharine matter.

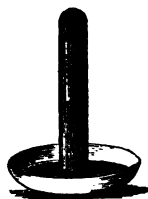
127. *Fermentation test.* This is perhaps the most valuable test for sugar which we possess, since it is not only capable of detecting it when present in very minute quantities, but also supplies a method of estimating the proportion contained in any specimen of urine. The mode of employing it in the quantitative determination of sugar will be described further on (333). When used merely as a qualitative test, to indicate whether sugar is or is not present, the following is the simplest way of applying it.

128. Fill a test tube with the suspected urine, having

<sup>1</sup> It is necessary in this test to avoid the use of cotton or linen, since those substances, being analogous to sugar in composition, undergo also a similar decomposition when warmed with the bichloride of tin; and would consequently become blackened even though no sugar were present.

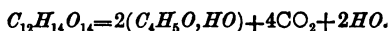
previously mixed with it a few drops of fresh yeast, or still better, a little of the dried German yeast; close the open end with a small saucer or evaporating dish, and while gently pressing the latter upon the tube, invert them, when they will be in the position shown in the figure (Fig. 14). A little more of the urine is then poured into the saucer, in order to prevent the escape of any of the liquid from the tube; and if any bubbles of air have accidentally been allowed to enter, the exact height of the upper surface of the liquid in the tube must be marked with ink, or with a strip of gummed paper. The tube, with its contents, is then set aside in a warm place, having a temperature of about  $70^{\circ}$  or  $80^{\circ}$ , for twenty-four hours. As bubbles of gas are sometimes given off by the yeast itself, it is a good precaution to put the same quantity of yeast into a second tube of equal size, and fill it up with pure water. The amount of gas, if any, derived from the yeast, will thus be rendered apparent, and may afterwards be deducted from the volume of gas in the tube containing the urine.

Fig. 14.



Fermentation test.

129. If sugar is present it begins almost immediately to undergo the vinous fermentation, by which it becomes converted into alcohol ( $C_4H_5O, HO$ ) and carbonic acid ( $CO_2$ ), each equivalent of sugar giving rise to the formation of two equivalents of alcohol, four of carbonic acid, and two of water, thus:



The carbonic acid thus formed rises in minute bubbles, causing gradual and gentle effervescence, and collects in the upper part of the tube; at the same time displacing the liquid, which escapes through the open end of the tube into the saucer.

130. That the gas thus formed is really carbonic acid may be proved by decanting a little of it over water into a clean tube<sup>1</sup> and testing it with lime-water, which will instantly become milky, owing to the formation of the insoluble

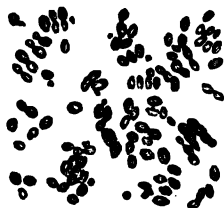
<sup>1</sup> See Introduction to Practical Chemistry, second edition, p. 14.

carbonate of lime ( $\text{CaO}, \text{CO}_2$ ). When the quantity of sugar present is at all considerable, the urine, after fermentation, will be found to possess a faint vinous smell, due to the alcohol formed during the process.

131. If, on the contrary, the urine is free from sugar, of course no fermentation will take place, and no gas will be formed in the tube.

132. *Test afforded by the growth of the torula.* During the process of the vinous fermentation of a liquid containing sugar, a delicate white scum gradually collects on the surface, which when seen merely with the naked eye, is so highly characteristic an indication of the presence of sugar, as frequently to lead to its detection when present only in very small quantity. If a little of this scum be examined under the microscope, with a magnifying power of four or five hundred diameters, it will be found to consist of minute oval vesicles (Fig. 15), which, in the course of a few hours, rapidly change their form, becoming longer and more tubu-

Fig. 15.



Torula Vesicles. Magnified 400 diameters.

Fig. 16.



Torula Stem.

lar, and giving rise to new vesicles, which shoot out from the parent body, forming an irregularly jointed confervoid stem (Fig. 16). These again gradually break up into a great number of oval vesicles, which eventually separate, and fall to the bottom, where they may be detected by microscopic examination.

## SECTION XI.

### *Urine containing Albumen.*

133. This substance, which is contained, as is well known, in large quantity, in many of the tissues of the body, and

especially in the serum of the blood (466), is not unfrequently present in morbid urine. Albuminous urine varies very considerably in appearance and general characters, being found alkaline, acid, and neutral; high-colored, and pale; of high specific gravity, and the contrary: so that no general rule can be laid down as to its usual physical peculiarities, likely to lead to its detection; though, when its presence is once suspected, its detection is easy and simple (189).

134. The quantity of albumen found in urine varies very much, a mere trace only being sometimes present, and at others as much as ten or twelve parts in 1000.

135. The most remarkable property of albumen is, that when a solution containing it is heated to a temperature of about  $170^{\circ}$ , or higher, it coagulates, and separates completely from the liquid; and when this change has once taken place, it becomes quite insoluble in water. The coagulated albumen is readily soluble in potash and other alkaline solutions; and when an excess of alkali is present no coagulation takes place on boiling.

136. Albumen is precipitated from its solution by nitric and hydrochloric acids, but not by phosphoric, acetic, or tartaric acids, which, indeed appear to exercise a decided solvent action upon it, and when present, prevent its coagulating on the application of heat.

137. It is also readily precipitated, even from an acetic acid solution, by ferrocyanide ( $K_2FeCy_3 + 3Ag$ ) and ferridcyanide ( $K_3Fe_2Cy_6$ ) of potassium; and the precipitates thus formed, as also the coagulated modification of albumen, are easily soluble in alkaline solutions.

138. Bichloride of mercury ( $HgCl_2$ ), alum ( $Al_2O_3, 3SO_3 + KO, SO_3 + 24Ag$ ), and many other of the metallic salts, also cause precipitates in albuminous solutions, which are probably definite compounds of the acid and base of the salt with albumen. It is precipitated, too, by alcohol, creosote, tannin, and many other substances.

139. The detection of albumen in urine containing it is very easy. The suspected urine may be gently boiled in a test tube, when if albumen is present, it will coagulate, and form a more or less copious white precipitate. If the albumen is present only in minute quantity, it may cause merely



a delicate opalescence ; or, when in larger quantity, it may separate in curdy flakes ; and if very abundant, may cause the liquid to gelatinize, and become nearly solid (142).

140. The appearance of a white precipitate on boiling is not, however, of itself, a sure proof of the presence of albumen in urine, since a white precipitate is also produced by boiling, when the secretion, free from albumen, contains an excess of earthy phosphates (49 *a*). It is therefore necessary to add a few drops of nitric acid, which, in case the precipitate consists of phosphates, immediately redissolves it, but if albuminous, leaves itself still insoluble.

141. To prevent the possibility of error, it is always advisable to test a separate portion of the urine also with nitric acid, by which the albumen, if present, will instantly be thrown down. If the quantity of albumen is very small, it is possible that the milkiness first caused by the acid may disappear, but if a few drops more of the acid be added, the precipitate will again separate, and remain insoluble. If both *heat* and *nitric acid* cause a white precipitate, there can be no doubt of the presence of albumen.

142. In testing for albumen, it must be borne in mind, that if the liquid is alkaline to test paper, the albumen, though present, will probably not be coagulated on the application of heat, since coagulated albumen is readily soluble in alkaline solutions (135). On this account the urine should first be examined with turmeric or reddened litmus paper (277), and, if found to be alkaline, neutralized with nitric acid before boiling.

143. It should also be remembered, that when the albumen is present only in small quantity, the addition of a very slight excess of nitric acid may redissolve it, and thus lead to the supposition that the precipitate is phosphatic. A few drops more of the acid, however, will instantly cause it to reappear, if albuminous ; while, if really phosphatic, no excess of the acid would cause it to do so.



Fig. 17.  
Fibrinous Cast. (Dr. G. Johnson.)

144. the peculiar casts of urinary tubes, found in the urine of patients suffering from Bright's disease, consisting of fibrinous or albuminous matter, and entangling blood-corpuscles, epithelium,

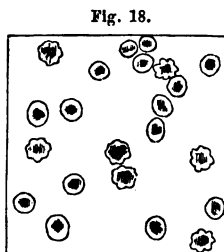
and fatty globules, have usually the appearance shown in figure 17.

## SECTION XII.

### *Urine containing Blood.*

145. Urine frequently contains, in addition to albumen, one or more of the other constituents of the blood (450), and is often more or less highly colored red or brown, by the presence of the corpuscles and red coloring matter. When the fibrin, in its soluble form, is present, it usually coagulates spontaneously on cooling, and causes the urine to become more or less gelatinous soon after it is passed. This spontaneous coagulation on cooling, may be considered of itself sufficient proof of the presence of the fibrin of the blood.

146. The blood corpuscles may generally be detected both in the coagulum, and also in the superincumbent fluid, when examined under the microscope (451); occasionally, however, they are almost entirely disintegrated, so that little or no trace of their characteristic form remains. They are sometimes found adhering together, forming little thread-like aggregations; but more frequently floating detached from each other, looking like little transparent rings (Fig. 18).



Blood in Urine.

147. In urine containing blood, the albumen may in all cases be readily detected by the tests already mentioned (139)—viz., heat and nitric acid; but when any of the coloring matter of the blood is also present, it will coagulate with the albumen, giving the coagulum a more or less decided red or brown color.

## SECTION XIII.

### *Urine containing Biliary Matter.*

148. When biliary matter is present in urine, it generally gives a more or less decided yellowish-brown color, both to the liquid, and also to any sediment that may be deposited

from it. The taste also of such urine is remarkably bitter ; a peculiarity which furnishes a ready indication of its presence when other tests are not at hand ; though it must not be implicitly relied on, since small traces may exist in the secretion, without communicating to it any very decided taste.

149. *Pettenkofer's test.* Perhaps the best test for the presence of bile, is that known as Pettenkofer's. If the urine contains albumen, it should first be freed from that substance by coagulation and filtration (135, 151) ; because albumen, when present in considerable quantity, would give, with sulphuric acid and sugar, a color resembling that caused by bile. A little of the suspected urine is mixed in a test tube with about two-thirds its bulk of strong sulphuric acid, which must be quite free from sulphurous acid ( $SO_2$ ), since the latter would, if present, tend to destroy the color, and thus prevent the proper action of the test. The sulphuric acid should be added cautiously, drop by drop, in order to prevent the evolution of too much heat, since at a temperature of  $140^\circ$ , or a little higher, the characteristic color is destroyed. A grain or two of sugar, or of syrup, are now added to the acid liquid ; and the mixture is shaken, and allowed to stand a few minutes. If bile is present, the liquid will gradually assume a more or less intense red color, with a tinge of violet. The cause of this change of color is not clearly understood, but it appears to be occasioned independently of the biliphæin or coloring matter of the bile, since it is produced equally with decolorized bile. It must be borne in mind, that in liquids containing a considerable quantity of soluble chlorides, the color produced by this test is less bright, and more approaching to brown.

150. When the quantity of bile is small, it is advisable, before applying the test, to concentrate the urine by evaporation. For this purpose it is first boiled, in order to coagulate any albumen that may be present (151), and afterwards evaporated nearly to dryness on a water bath. The residue is then treated with a small quantity of boiling water or alcohol ; and the solution thus formed, containing any biliary matter that may be present, is mixed, when quite cold, with about one-third its bulk of strong sulphuric acid, observing the precautions already mentioned (149),

and afterwards with sugar; when the characteristic red color will appear, provided any biliary matter is present.

151. The experiment known as *Heller's test* is made as follows: Mix with a little of the suspected urine a few drops of the serum of blood or white of egg, or of any liquid containing albumen in solution: and having shaken them well together, add a slight excess of nitric acid, which will cause the precipitation of the albumen (136). If bile is present, the coagulum thrown down by the acid will have a more or less distinct dull green or bluish color, quite different from the white or pale fawn color which it would otherwise be. When only a small quantity of biliary matter is present, the urine may be concentrated, as in *Pettenkofer's test* (150), the serum or white of egg being subsequently added to the cold concentrated aqueous solution of the evaporated residue.

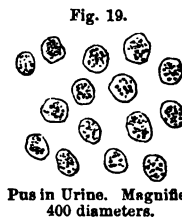
152. The following test may also be employed in proving the presence of bile in the urine. Pour a few drops of the suspected urine upon a clean white plate or dish, so as to form a thin layer of the liquid, and then carefully add a drop or two of nitric acid. When bile is present in any considerable quantity, the liquid becomes successively pale green, violet, pink, and yellow, the color rapidly changing as the acid mixes with the urine. When the bile is present only in small quantity, these colors are not distinctly visible, but unless the proportion is very minute, a greenish tint is generally perceptible. On concentrating the urine by evaporation, the appearance may be seen to a greater advantage, when only small traces of bile are present (150). The action of this test appears to depend on the presence of the peculiar brown coloring matter of bile, called *bili-phæin*.

#### SECTION XIV.

##### *Urine containing Pus.*

153. Pus is a substance which in many respects closely resembles mucus, both in its behavior with reagents, and still more in its appearance under the microscope; so that it is not always easy to distinguish between them; and when mixed together in the urine, it is frequently quite im-

possible to say with certainty whether or not both are present. Like mucus, it consists of minute round or oval granular corpuscles (Fig. 19), floating in the fluid, from which they separate on standing, and gradually sink to the bottom. These form, in urine containing pus, a pale greenish-yellow or cream-colored layer at the bottom of the fluid; and, if shaken, the sediment readily breaks up, and diffuses itself through the liquid, again gradually subsiding to the bottom when allowed to stand. If the urine, however, be decidedly alkaline, the character of the purulent deposit is changed, and it assumes nearly the same appearance as mucus (251, 680).



154. Urine containing pus is met with sometimes neutral, acid, and alkaline. It always contains albumen in solution, which may be recognized in the filtered urine by the usual tests, heat and nitric acid (139). This albumen is derived from the *liquor puris*, in which it is always present (254, 677). The absence of albumen, therefore, in the urine, may be considered as a strong indication of the absence of pus; though the presence of albumen is of itself no kind of proof of the existence of pus, since it may be derived from other independent sources. Traces of blood are by no means unfrequent in purulent urine, giving the sediment a brown or reddish color (145).

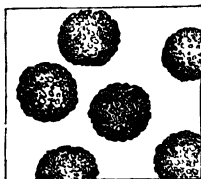
155. The chemical and microscopic characters of pus, and the modes of distinguishing it from mucus, will be more fully described further on (247 to 258, 674).

156. The peculiar granular corpuscles which have been called *large organic globules*, and which are not unfrequently met with in certain conditions of the urine, especially in that of pregnant woman, closely resemble the corpuscles of mucus and pus; being granular on the exterior, and on the addition of acetic acid develope internal nuclei. They are, however, larger, and are unaccompanied by the albuminous and viscid fluids, which are characteristic respectively of pus and mucus (676, 661). Their general appearance is shown in figure 20.

157. The small circular bodies, which have been occasionally, though much more rarely, found in certain morbid

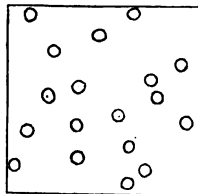
conditions of the secretion, and called *small organic globules*, are represented in figure 21. They are spherical

Fig. 20.



Large Organic Globules. Magnified  
400 diameters.

Fig. 21.



Small Organic Globules.

and smooth on the surface, no appearance of granular structure being apparent, and considerably smaller than the large organic globules (156). They are unaffected by acetic acid.

#### SECTION XV.

##### *Urine containing Fat and Chylous matter.*

158. Urine containing fatty or chylous matter is usually more or less turbid, and frequently has an almost milky appearance. Little is known as to the precise nature of the fatty matter which is thus occasionally met, with in urine, though it is probable that its composition varies with the circumstances under which it is formed. It sometimes exists associated with albumen and chylous matter, sometimes alone. Numerous minute oily globules may in many cases be seen under the microscope (325), but it is often so intimately mixed with the albuminous matter also present, forming a kind of emulsion, that no trace of oily globules can be detected, even with a high magnifying power. In such cases, the urine may be agitated with a little ether, which will dissolve the fat; and the ethereal solution thus formed will separate from the watery liquid, forming a distinct stratum floating on the surface. If the ethereal solution be evaporated at a gentle heat, the fat will be left, and may be readily recognized by the physical peculiarities of fatty substances; such as immiscibility with water;

breaking up into minute globules when agitated with hot water, &c.

Chylous urine frequently contains minute round corpuscles, resembling the white globules of the blood or lymph, which at first sight have a good deal of the appearance of oil globules, for which they have probably been in some cases mistaken. Their insolubility in ether, however, shows that they are not always composed of fatty matter.

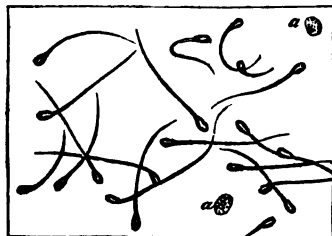
159. The peculiar form of mucilaginous or caseous matter, usually present in the urine of pregnancy, and which has received the name of Kiestein, gives the urine containing it a cloudy appearance; and after the lapse of a few days, gradually forms on the surface a more or less shining pellicle, which in three or four days, as the urine becomes ammoniacal, breaks up into minute particles, which subside to the bottom. When examined under the microscope, the pellicle is found to consist of minute granular particles, usually mixed with great numbers of prismatic crystals of triple phosphate (44), to which latter the peculiar shining appearance, somewhat resembling spermaceti, seems to be due. A few globules of oily matter, resembling butter, are also occasionally present.

#### SECTION XVI.

##### *Urine containing Semen.*

160. When semen is present in urine, it may easily be detected under the microscope, by the appearance of minute

Fig. 22.



Spermatozoa, and Spermatic Granules.  
Magnified 400 diameters.

animalcules, always found in the spermatic fluid, and hence called *spermatozoa*. They are more or less oval in form, and are furnished with long and delicate tails, as shown in Fig. 22. These spermatozoa, while in their native fluid, enjoy an active existence, and move about at will. In urine, however, unless a considerable quantity

of pus is also present, they are never found alive, the secretion proving apparently fatal to them.

161. In addition to the spermatozoa, there may generally be recognized in seminal urine a few minute granular corpuscles, of a round or oval form (*a*, Fig. 22), and rather larger than the bodies of the animalcules. Traces of albumen also may generally be detected in urine containing semen (264).

#### SECTION XVII.

*Urine containing Oxalate of Lime* ( $\text{CaO}, \text{C}_2\text{O}_3 + 2\text{Aq}$ ).

162. Urine containing much oxalate of lime is usually, though by no means always, of a dark amber, and often of a pale greenish, or citron color. It is in most cases decidedly acid to test paper, and is frequently found to contain an unusually large quantity of epithelial debris. It often contains an excess of uric acid and urates, and almost invariably also an abnormally large quantity of urea. Its specific gravity is not often materially different from that of the healthy secretion—viz., about 1020.

163. Oxalate of lime appears to exist very frequently in urine, generally in the form of minute and well-defined octohedral crystals (Fig. 23); but unless carefully looked for, it may readily escape detection, owing to the crystals, which are very transparent, having almost exactly the same refractive power as the urine itself, so that it is not always easy to distinguish them as they float in the liquid. The crystals have also nearly the same specific gravity as urine, in consequence of which they generally remain suspended in the fluid some considerable time, before they form a sedimentary deposit at the bottom of the containing vessel.

164. The best way of detecting them is to allow the urine suspected to contain them to stand a few hours, that the oxalate may, in some measure, subside; though frequently it remains several days without doing so completely, in which case the urine may be passed through a filter, when most of the crystals will be retained by the paper, and may be warmed with a little distilled water, in the manner described below (165). The greater part of the liquid is then carefully poured off, and the lower stratum is placed in a watch-glass or small porcelain dish, and gently heated over



a lamp. In this way the liquid will become specifically lighter, and in consequence the crystals, if present, will gradually subside to the bottom, especially if a slight rotatory motion be given to the liquid. It is now allowed to stand a few minutes, and the clear liquid is carefully poured off, or removed by means of a pipette.

165. A little distilled water may now be added, when the sediment will become much more distinctly visible, owing to the refractive power of the water differing more decidedly from that of the crystals. The mixture is again heated, when any urate of ammonia, which is often also present, will be dissolved; and by pouring off the liquid, after standing a few minutes, the crystals will be left at the bottom, and may be removed for the purpose of microscopic examination, or for testing with reagents.

166. Oxalate of lime, as found in the urine, is usually in the form of beautifully defined octohedral crystals (Fig. 23), of sizes varying from  $\frac{1}{16}$ th to  $\frac{1}{32}$ th of an inch in diameter. When examined with polarized light, these octohedra will be found to have little or no action upon it, and remain invisible, or nearly so, when the field is dark.

Fig. 23.



Octohedral Crystals of Oxalate of Lime.

Fig. 24.

Octohedra of Oxalate of Lime,  
seen when dry.

167. When allowed to dry upon the glass, each crystal appears under the microscope, especially if the magnifying power is not very high, like a black cube, having in the centre a small white square opening, as shown in figure 24. This curious appearance is owing to the rays of light, from the greater part of the crystal, being refracted beyond the field of vision. On again moistening them, the crystals reappear as before in their true octohedral form.

168. Oxalate of lime is not unfrequently met with in the urine, having the forms shown in figure 25, more or less resembling dumb-bells, with finely striated surfaces. This

form of oxalate-of-lime sediment, unlike the octohedral variety (166), appears beautifully colored and striated when examined with polarized light.<sup>4</sup> If these "dumb-bells" be kept in any liquid medium for a length of time, they gradually pass into octohedra, which is their more natural form; so that when it is wished to preserve the dumb-bells, they should be put in balsam, in which they will continue to retain their peculiar form. There are occasionally to be seen also, mixed with the octohedra and dumb-bells, a few minute, flat, disk-shaped particles, having a good deal the appearance of blood corpuscles (451), for which they may readily be mistaken; they are, however, usually much smaller.



169. Oxalate of lime is readily soluble, without effervescence, in dilute nitric and hydrochloric acids, from which it is again thrown down in the form of a white precipitate, when the acid solution is neutralized with ammonia or potash.

170. It is insoluble in both cold and hot water; also in acetic and oxalic acids; and in solution of potash.

171. When gently ignited before the blowpipe, it undergoes little or no blackening, and becomes converted into carbonate of lime ( $\text{CaO}, \text{CO}_2$ ), which, when treated with dilute hydrochloric or nitric acid, dissolves with effervescence (399). The solution thus obtained by dissolving the carbonate in acid, gives, when neutralized, a white precipitate with oxalate of ammonia, but none with ammonia. If the oxalate be kept intensely heated for some little time before the blowpipe, the carbonate itself is decomposed, and caustic lime is formed (402).

#### SECTION XVIII.

##### *Urine containing Cystine ( $\text{C}_6\text{NH}_8\text{O}_4\text{S}_2$ ).*

172. Cystine has occasionally, though but rarely, been found both as a crystalline deposit in urine, and also in the

<sup>4</sup> It appears probable, from the observations of Dr. Golding Bird, that the dumb-bells consist not of *oxalate*, but of *oxalurate* of lime ( $\text{CaO}, \text{C}_6\text{N}_2\text{H}_8\text{O}_7$ ). See his excellent work on "Urinary Deposits," fourth edition, p. 219.

form of small calculi; in one of which latter it was first discovered by Dr. Wollaston. A deposit of cystine, when examined under the microscope, usually appears as a mass of minute irregularly formed crystals, having the appearance shown in figure 26. To the naked eye, the deposit has a good deal the appearance of pale fawn-colored urate of ammonia (93), from which it may be readily distinguished by being insoluble, or nearly so, in warm water, and consequently not disappearing when the urine containing it is gently warmed (94).

Fig. 26.

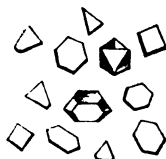


Cystine.

Fig. 27.

Cystine Crystallized from  
an Ammoniacal Solution.

Fig. 28.

Crystals of Chloride of  
Sodium resembling Cystine.

173. One of the most characteristic properties of cystine is the readiness with which it dissolves in ammonia. If a little of the ammoniacal solution, thus formed, be allowed to evaporate spontaneously on a slip of glass, the cystine is deposited in minute hexagonal crystals, having the form and appearance shown in figure 27. It must be remembered that, occasionally, chloride of sodium crystallizes in octohedral masses (Fig. 28), which in some positions may have at first sight very much the appearance of cystine. The ready solubility of the chloride in water, is however, sufficient to prevent such a mistake. The crystals of cystine too, when examined with polarized light, appear beautifully colored, unless very thick, which is not the case with chloride of sodium. The triangular crystals of triple phosphate (44), which in some positions somewhat resemble cystine, may be at once distinguished by their ready solubility in dilute acids (49, 174).

174. Cystine is insoluble in a solution of carbonate of ammonia, but soluble in the fixed alkaline carbonates. It

is very sparingly soluble in water, even when warmed, and insoluble, or nearly so, in alcohol. In acetic acid it is insoluble, and also in dilute nitric and hydrochloric acids. If, however, either of the two latter acids be in a concentrated state, a little of the cystine will be found to dissolve.

175. Urine containing cystine has usually a somewhat paler color than the healthy secretion, with occasionally a greenish tint. Its specific gravity is most commonly rather low. It may generally be distinguished, when fresh, by a peculiar and slightly aromatic smell, a good deal resembling that of sweet briar: this gradually gives place to a foetid, disagreeable odor, owing to the occurrence of putrefactive decomposition.

176. Cystic urine is, in most cases, slightly turbid when passed, and becomes considerably more so as it cools, the cystine being less soluble in the cold liquid. A small quantity of this cystine, however, is still held in solution, and may be precipitated by adding a little acetic acid to the filtered urine.

#### SECTION XIX.

##### *Urine containing Iodine and other foreign matters.*

177. When the compounds of iodine, as the iodide of potassium, are taken internally, it is generally found that nearly the whole of the iodine is carried off by the kidneys, and may be detected, in some form of combination, in the urine. It may readily be identified by adding to the secretion a drop or two of nitric acid or chlorine water, and then testing with a solution of starch; when, if iodine is present, the liquid will assume a more or less intense purple color, owing to the formation of iodide of starch (807, 810).

178. Many other substances, taken into the system either as food or medicinally, pass into the urine unchanged, and may frequently be distinguished by their peculiar properties. This is especially the case with many of the vegetable coloring matters, as those of indigo, madder, beet root, gamboge, logwood, &c. Some of these may occasionally give rise to the suspicion of the presence of blood, but their real nature may generally be ascertained by examination under the microscope.

179. Besides these coloring matters, various other substances, both organic and inorganic, are occasionally found in urine. Thus, when any metallic preparation has been taken internally, traces of the metal, in some state of combination, may usually be found. The inorganic, and some of the organic acids also, are frequently to be detected; though, when neutral salts of the latter have been taken, carbonates of the bases are more usually found. In addition to these, the odorous principles of many vegetables appear to pass off unchanged in the urine, where they may often be recognized by their peculiar smell.

---

## CHAPTER V.

QUALITATIVE EXAMINATION OF URINE SUSPECTED TO CONTAIN EITHER AN UNNATURAL PROPORTION OF SOME ONE OR MORE OF THE USUAL INGREDIENTS, OR ELSE SOME ABNORMAL MATTER.

180. It often happens that, owing to some peculiarity of color and appearance, either of the liquid or sedimentary portion of morbid urine, or from some other circumstance, such as its high specific gravity, we are led to form some conjecture as to its real nature. When such is the case, one or two well-selected experiments, such as those about to be described, will generally be found sufficient to decide whether or not the suspected peculiarity really exists. When, however, the observer is unable to form a tolerably strong opinion as to the nature of the urine he is about to examine, he had better proceed to test it according to the directions given in Chapter VI.

### SECTION I.

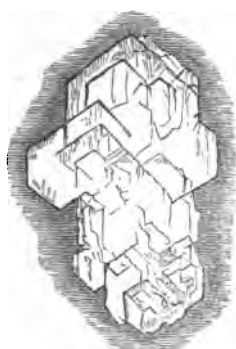
*Examination of Urine suspected to contain Urea in abnormal quantity.*

181. When the presence of an excess of urea is suspected, either on account of the high specific gravity of the urine

---

(301), or from any other cause, a drop or two of the liquid should be placed on a slip of glass, and mixed with about an equal quantity of pure colorless nitric acid. If the urea is present in large excess, there will probably be a deposition of minute rhomboidal crystals of the nitrate in the course of a few minutes (Fig. 29), and if no trace of crystallization is visible to the naked eye, the mixture should be examined under the microscope. If no crystals appear in the course of half an hour or an hour, a few drops of the urine may be slightly concentrated by evaporation on a slip of glass, at a gentle heat; and when cool, mixed as before, with an equal quantity of nitric acid. Crystals of the nitrate will now separate, if any considerable quantity of urea is contained in the urine; and from the rapidity with which the crystals form, together with their abundance, the student will be able, after a little practice, to form a tolerably accurate opinion as to the relative amount of urea present in the urine. If a microscope is not at hand, the experiment may be made, though less delicately, without it. It must be remembered that variations in the atmospheric temperature affect the crystallization of this salt very materially; in cold weather, a specimen of urine will consequently often be found to afford an abundant crop of crystals, which, in warm weather, would furnish little or none. For this reason it is often advisable to cool the mixture artificially, by immersing the glass containing it, either in cold water or a freezing mixture; which latter may be readily made by mixing a little pounded nitrate of ammonia with an equal weight of water.

Fig. 29.



Nitrate of Urea.

182. A new method of estimating the quantity of urea has recently been contrived by Liebig, which appears likely to prove of considerable practical value. It is founded on the circumstance that urea is capable of combining with nitric acid and peroxide of mercury, to form a nearly in-

soluble compound ( $C_2H_4N_2O_2, NO_3, 4HgO$ ), which is immediately precipitated when a solution of urea is mixed with a solution of nitrate of mercury containing no free acid. But since this reaction does not take place with the bichloride of mercury which is formed, by double decomposition, when the nitrate of mercury is added to urine containing chloride of sodium, it is necessary to remove the chlorine previously to determining the urea; or a larger quantity of the mercury-solution would be employed than was necessary to precipitate the urea. The removal of the chlorine is effected by means of nitrate of silver, its quantity having been previously determined by an ingenious application of the principle above stated, that nitrate of mercury will not precipitate urea, in the presence of common salt, until a sufficient quantity of the mercury-salt has been added to convert all the chloride of sodium into nitrate of soda.

I will first describe the method of preparing the test solutions required, viz.:

The solution of nitrate of mercury, No. 1, for determining the chlorine;

The solution of nitrate of silver, for removing the chlorine;

The solution of nitrate of mercury, No. 2, for determining the urea.

*Preparation of the Solution of Nitrate of Mercury, No. 1,  
employed for determining the Chlorine.*

Pure crystals of protonitrate of mercury are dissolved in moderately strong nitric acid, and the solution heated until a sample is no longer rendered turbid by chloride of sodium; the solution is evaporated, on a water bath, to a syrupy consistence, and diluted with about 10 times its bulk of water; it is then set aside for 24 hours, and, if necessary, filtered. In order to graduate the solution, it is requisite to prepare a saturated solution of common salt: pure chloride of sodium (colorless rock-salt) is powdered, and digested with water (at the ordinary temperature) for 24 hours, with occasional shaking; so much salt must be employed that a considerable quantity may remain undissolved. One hundred and fifty grain-measures of this so-

lution are poured into a small beaker, and mixed with 45 grs. of a solution of urea (containing about 4 per cent. of urea) and with 75 grs. of a cold saturated solution of pure sulphate of soda; to this mixture the solution of nitrate of mercury is added, from a burette, with constant stirring, until a distinct precipitate is permanently formed. The strength of the mercury-solution having been thus ascertained, such a proportion of water must be added to it that 1500 grs. may correspond to 15 grs. of chloride of sodium.

*Preparation of the Solution of Nitrate of Silver employed for removing the Chlorine.*

174.36 grs. of fused nitrate of silver are dissolved in water, and diluted till the solution amounts to 6000 gr. measures; 1500 gr. measures of this solution correspond to 15 grs. of chloride of sodium; 100 gr. measures being equal to one grain of the chloride.

*Preparation of the Solution of Nitrate of Mercury, No. 2, employed for determining the Urea.*

A solution of nitrate of mercury is prepared, according to the directions given above, so as to contain about 25 grs. of nitrate of mercury in 180 gr. measures. In order to graduate, this solution, 60 grs. of pure urea are dissolved in water, and diluted till the volume of the solution amounts to exactly 3000 grs.; 150 gr. measures of this solution are poured into a beaker, and the mercury-solution is added from a burette till a few drops on a watch-glass produce a distinct yellow color with carbonate of soda. This should be the case after the addition of 300 gr. measures of the mercury-solution, but if the latter be prepared of the above strength less than that quantity will be required, and so much water must be added to the solution as will bring it to the proper standard; thus, suppose only 296 gr. measures had been used, then to every 296 grains of the solution, 4 grs. of water must be added; 100 grs. of this solution correspond to 1 gr. of urea.

For the expeditious determination of urea in urine, the



analyst should be provided with the following measures, accurately graduated, for the solutions employed :<sup>1</sup>

1. A pipette with a mark upon the tube indicating the level at which 225 grs. of distilled water would stand. This is employed for measuring the urine after precipitation with baryta.

2. A burette, capable of containing 100 grs. of distilled water, for the mercurial solution No. 1. This should be graduated as accurately as possible.

3. A tall narrow glass measure, capable of containing 1000 grs. of distilled water.

4. A graduated burette, containing 1000 grs., for the mercurial solution No. 2.

Having the test solutions ready prepared, it is necessary, before determining the urea in urine, to remove the phosphoric acid, which is effected by means of a mixture of 2 vols. of cold saturated baryta-water, and 1 vol. of a cold saturated solution of nitrate of baryta. A glass cylinder, of about 1 oz. capacity, is filled to overflowing with urine, the excess being made to flow off by covering the cylinder with a glass plate; two such cylinderfuls are poured into a beaker, and mixed with one cylinderful of the baryta-solution; the precipitate is filtered off, and the amount of chloride of sodium contained in 225 gr. measures of the filtrate (=150 grs. of urine) is then determined by adding the standard solution of mercury No. 1, till the appearance of a cloudiness; 450 grs. more of the filtrate are then measured off, and mixed with a quantity of the standard solution of silver equal to twice that of the mercury-solution employed in the preceding experiment; the liquid is then filtered, and half the sum of the mixed liquids is taken for the determination of the urea. This quantity is poured into a beaker, and the graduated mercurial solution No. 2 added from a burette, with frequent stirring, until no further increase of the precipitate is perceptible; to ascertain if sufficient of the mercury-solution has been added, a few drops of the turbid liquid are removed with a pipette into a watch-glass, and a few drops of carbonate of soda carefully added down the edge of the glass; if, after some minutes, the mixture

<sup>1</sup> These may be obtained from Negretti & Zambra, 11 Hatton Garden.

retains its white color, a further quantity of the mercury-solution is to be added, until a fresh sample exhibits plainly the yellow color after the addition of carbonate of soda. The number of grains employed is then read off, and the amount of urea calculated, 100 grs. of the solution corresponding to one grain of urea.<sup>1</sup>

183. The absolute quantity of urea present in urine, may also be ascertained by evaporating 1000 grs. of the urine to dryness on a water bath, in a counterpoised porcelain dish, and treating the residue in the manner described in paragraphs 52 to 56.

184. When it is suspected that the urea is present in smaller quantity than in the healthy secretion, or is even altogether absent, 2000 grs. of the urine are to be evaporated to dryness on a water bath, and the dry residue well stirred with successive small quantities of alcohol, which will dissolve any traces of urea that may be present. The alcoholic solution is then to be evaporated to dryness on a water bath, and the residue which it leaves is afterwards treated in the manner described in paragraphs 341 and 342, in order to separate the whole of the urea, which may, if necessary, be weighed.

## SECTION II.

### *Examination of Urine suspected to contain Uric (or Lithic) Acid in abnormal quantity.*

185. When urine is suspected to contain an excess of uric acid, it may be examined in the following manner. Pour off the clear liquid from any solid deposit that may have subsided to the bottom, and retain both the solid and liquid portions for examination.

186. A little of the sediment is placed on a slip of glass, and examined under the microscope; when, if uric acid is

<sup>1</sup> It has been found that, in analyses of urine, when the amount of urea is increasing, an error is committed, tending to diminish the amount of urea; in order to remove this error, an addition has to be made—for 225 gr. measures of urine, and before the test is applied—of 7.5 grs. of water for every 15 grs. of solution of mercury which have been used over and above 450 gr. measures, in the preliminary determination. To obviate an error in the opposite direction, in the more dilute urines, a deduction has to be made of 1.5 gr. measures for every 75 grs. of mercury-solution used less than 450 grs.

present in it, either alone, or mixed with the amorphous or rounded particles of urate of ammonia (193), or other matters, it may be distinguished by its peculiar crystalline

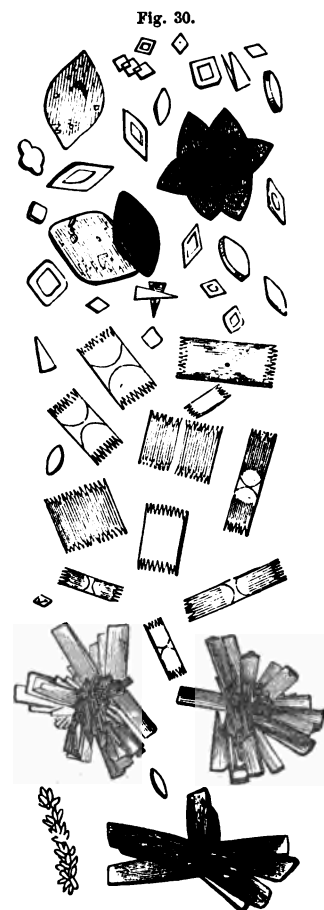
forms, most of the modifications of which are shown in the annexed figure (Fig. 30.)

187. If the sediment consists of uric acid, it will prove insoluble when the liquid is warmed. If urate of ammonia is also present, however, the latter will readily dissolve on the application of heat (192), leaving the crystalline uric acid unaffected.

188. Uric acid sediment is insoluble in dilute hydrochloric and acetic acids, but dissolves readily in a solution of potash, owing to the formation of the soluble urate of potash (22).

189. When uric acid is moistened with a little tolerably strong nitric acid, and the residue, after evaporation at a gentle heat, is treated, when cold, with a drop or two of ammonia, or exposed to ammoniacal fumes, a beautiful purple color is developed, owing to the formation of murexide (23).

190. The clear urine, separated from the uric acid sediment (185), being still saturated with the acid, the latter may be gradually precipitated



Crystalline forms of Uric Acid.

by adding a few drops of nitric or hydrochloric acid. The uric acid thus precipitated usually has the crystalline forms shown in the upper and middle part of the figure.

191. When a deficiency of uric acid is suspected, the

best way of ascertaining whether or not such is the case is to filter one or two thousand grains of the urine, in order to separate the mucus and any other solid matter which it may contain, and which may be separately examined for uric acid under the microscope (186), or with nitric acid and ammonia (189.) The filtered urine is then evaporated nearly to dryness, on a water bath, and the residue digested with dilute hydrochloric acid, containing one part of strong acid to eight or ten of water. Any uric acid that may be present will thus be left undissolved, and may be examined under the microscope, or otherwise; and, if necessary, weighed, after being first dried at a temperature of  $212^{\circ}$  on a water bath.

### SECTION III.

#### *Examination of Urine suspected to contain an excess of Urate (or Lithate) of Ammonia.*

192. When a sediment is suspected to consist, either wholly or partially, of urate of ammonia, a little of the urine containing it is to be warmed over a spirit lamp. If it consists of urate of ammonia unmixed with other matters it will readily dissolve as the liquid becomes warm, and, on cooling, will be again precipitated. When purpurine is present (104), the urate will probably not dissolve quite so readily on the application of heat as when it is unmixed with coloring matter.

193. Under the microscope, urate of ammonia appears as an amorphous powder, frequently interspersed with minute round particles larger than the rest, some of which are occasionally found adhering closely together. (*See Fig. 11, paragraph 91.*) More rarely, it is found in the form of large masses, containing spiculæ of superurate of ammonia (*Fig. 12, paragraph 92.*)

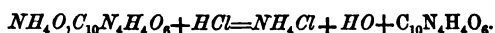
194. It must be remembered that phosphate of lime sediment usually has a very similar appearance under the microscope (108), and may consequently be mistaken for urate of ammonia, if the microscopic appearance alone be relied upon. All that is necessary, in order to distinguish between them, is to add a drop of dilute hydrochloric acid to a little of the deposit on a slip of glass. If it consists

Fig. 31.



Uric Acid.

of phosphate of lime, it will instantly dissolve on the addition of the acid (49, 322); while, if urate of ammonia, it will be acted on much more slowly, and in a short time, minute crystals of uric acid (Fig. 31) will gradually appear, having been displaced from the urate by the action of the hydrochloric acid (196).



195. When uric acid coexists in a sediment with urate of ammonia, which is of very common occurrence, it may be distinguished under the microscope, by its crystalline forms (186), totally different from the amorphous or rounded particles of urate of ammonia. The uric acid would also be left undissolved when the liquid is warmed, and may then, if necessary, be separated by filtration, and further examined.

196. Urate of ammonia deposits are not unfrequently found mixed with the earthy phosphates, especially when the urine has at all an alkaline reaction. These will be left undissolved when the liquid is warmed, and may be examined under the microscope, and tested with dilute hydrochloric acid (317, 322).

197. When albumen is present in urine containing a sediment which is supposed to consist of urate of ammonia, it may, by coagulating when heated, disguise the solubility of the urate, and thus lead to an erroneous opinion as to the nature of the deposit. If, however, the heat be applied very gradually, the urate of ammonia will be found to dissolve, some time before any of the albumen coagulates; so that, with care, this source of error may be avoided. Or if the urine has been inadvertently allowed to boil, and a precipitation of albumen has taken place, the liquid may be filtered *while hot*, and the clear filtered solution will, on cooling again, deposit the urate of ammonia; which may then, if necessary, be further examined (94, 192).

198. If pus or mucus be contained in the sediment, together with urate of ammonia, the urine will not become

perfectly clear, on the application of heat; nor will those substances dissolve on the addition of dilute hydrochloric acid. They may, however, be distinguished with the aid of the microscope (328, 329).

199. When it is required to estimate the quantity of urate of ammonia in a urinary sediment, a portion of the latter derived from a known quantity of the secretion, is to be boiled with water, and filtered while hot; when the soluble urate will be separated from any uric acid, earthy phosphates, &c., that may be also present with it. The solution is then concentrated by evaporation at a gentle heat, and allowed to cool; when the urate of ammonia will again separate in the solid form, and after drying on a water-bath, may be weighed.

#### SECTION IV.

##### *Examination of Urine suspected to contain Urate (or Lithate) of Soda.*

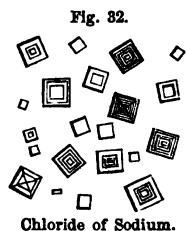
200. When gently warmed, the deposit dissolves, similar to urate of ammonia, and reprecipitates on cooling.

201. Under the microscope, it usually appears in the form of small circular, and sometimes semi-crystalline grains, covered occasionally with irregularly formed spiculæ, or granular protuberances, as shown in fig. 13, par. 96.

202. When ignited before the blowpipe on platinum foil, it leaves an abundant white fusible residue of carbonate of soda, which is readily soluble in water, forming a solution which is strongly alkaline to test paper.

203. If the ignited residue be treated, on a slip of glass, with a drop of dilute hydrochloric acid, it dissolves with effervescence, forming chloride of sodium; which, if the liquid be expelled by gentle evaporation, is gradually deposited in minute cubical crystals, on the glass, and may be easily recognized with a lens or microscope (Fig. 32).

204. When a little of the deposit, previous to ignition, is placed in a drop of nitric acid on a slip of glass, and



the residue, after evaporation, treated with a little ammonia, in the manner described in paragraph 23, a purple color is developed, similar to that caused under the same circumstances, with uric acid and urate of ammonia.

205. Urate of soda may be distinguished from urate of ammonia, which in chemical properties it much resembles, by its microscopic appearance (91, 96); by not being entirely dissipated by ignition (202, 375); by giving no ammoniacal fumes when warmed with a solution of potash (377); and by the ignited residue yielding, with hydrochloric acid, cubical crystals of chloride of sodium (203).

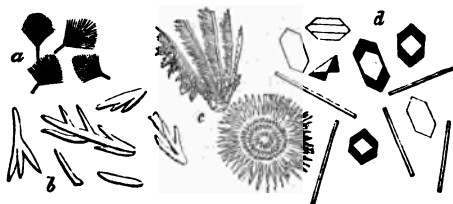
#### SECTION V.

##### *Examination of Urine suspected to contain an excess of Hippuric Acid.*

206. When urine is suspected to contain an excess of hippuric acid, an ounce or so of the liquid is evaporated on a water bath to the consistence of a syrup; which is then mixed with about half its bulk of strong hydrochloric acid.

The mixture is set aside, and examined after the lapse of a few hours. If any considerable excess of hippuric acid is present, it will gradually crystallize at the bottom of the dish, in fine tufts of needlelike crystals, often colored pink by the admixture of purpurine, and having the form shown at *a*, figure 33.

Fig. 33.



Hippuric Acid.

207. If the acid is present in smaller quantity, there may be merely a few detached microscopic needlelike or branched

crystals, deposited here and there upon the glass, as shown at *b* in the figure.

208. Hippuric acid is readily soluble in alcohol; the alcoholic solution leaving, after evaporation, a crystalline residue, which has usually the appearance shown at *c*, figure 33.

209. It is nearly insoluble in cold water, but readily soluble in hot. On cooling, the aqueous solution deposits the acid in well-defined prismatic crystals, which are either detached, as in *d* (Fig. 33), or in tufts, as shown at *a*. These crystals usually form very beautiful objects under the microscope; and when examined with polarized light, develop colors of great variety and brilliancy.

#### SECTION VI.

##### *Examination of Urine suspected to contain an excess of Mucus.*

210. Mucous urine always deposits a viscid, tenacious mass, having an alkaline reaction (100), and consisting chiefly of mucus, often mixed with the earthy phosphates, oxalate of lime, and other matters. If the urine be shaken, the deposit does not again mix uniformly with the liquid, but remains cohering in ropy masses, which are very characteristic.

211. When, owing to the admixture of a large quantity of earthy phosphates, the deposit has no longer the property of cohering together, the microscope must be resorted to, in order to determine whether or not much mucus is present; the appearance and abundance of the peculiar granular corpuscles (315, 328) furnishing a rough index of the quantity present.

212. It is possible that pus may also be present, in which case, unless in very small quantity, it may generally be detected in the manner described further on (247-258, 156), where will be found the means of distinguishing between pus and mucus.

213. If it is wished to determine the amount of mucus contained in a deposit, in which it is mixed with earthy phosphates, urates, &c., the sediment must be filtered, and boiled with a little water, in order to dissolve out the urates; it may then be treated with a little very dilute hydrochloric



acid, which will dissolve out the earthy phosphates, when the residue of mucus may, after careful drying on a water bath or in a hot-water oven,<sup>1</sup> be weighed.

#### SECTION VII.

##### *Examination of Urine suspected to contain an abnormal proportion of Extractive Matter.*

214. It is often of some importance to be able to identify the presence of an excess of the peculiar yellow coloring matter, of which the bulk of the extractive matter of urine appears to consist; and also that of purpurine, which is probably a morbid modification of the yellow substance.

##### *Yellow Coloring Matter.*

215. An excess of the yellow coloring matter may be recognized by boiling a little of the suspected urine, and then adding to it a few drops of hydrochloric acid. A more or less intense red color is in this way produced; the intensity of the color indicating the comparative amount of the yellow coloring matter present. In healthy urine, a faint lilac or pinkish tint only is caused by the hydrochloric acid; while if the coloring matter is in large excess, an exceedingly intense crimson is produced.

##### *Purpurine.*

216. The presence of purpurine, or the red coloring matter so often met with in cases even of very slight derangement of the system, is easily ascertained. Owing to its solubility in water or urine, it is never met with as a deposit *per se*.

217. Purpurine, however, has a remarkable tendency to unite with urate of ammonia (104), and whenever a deposit of that substance is formed in urine containing purpurine, the latter is invariably precipitated with it, giving the sediment, which would otherwise be colorless, or nearly so, a more or less decided pink or red color. When purpurine is present in a deposit of urate of ammonia, the latter is

<sup>1</sup> See Introduction to Practical Chemistry, second edition, p. 184.

not so easily soluble in hot water, so that the red deposit does not disappear so readily on the application of heat, as when no purpurine is present (94).

218. If a deposit of urates, colored with purpurine, be digested in warm dilute alcohol, the purpurine will dissolve, leaving the deposit nearly colorless, and forming a solution of a yellowish-pink color.

219. Urine containing purpurine, when no excess of urates is present, has a more or less decided pink or red color, which may appear at first sight very similar to blood.

220. Purpurine may be distinguished from blood, when present in a sediment, by microscopic examination, when the true nature of the uric deposit will be at once apparent (318, 323), together with the absence of blood disks (330). When treated with warm alcohol also, the coloring matter will be dissolved out (218).

221. Purpurine, when contained in solution in urine, may be precipitated by adding a little warm aqueous solution of urate of ammonia, which will, on cooling, separate from the liquid, carrying with it nearly the whole of the coloring matter, forming a pink deposit, and leaving the urine nearly colorless (217).

#### SECTION VIII.

##### *Examination of Urine suspected to contain an abnormal proportion of Fixed Alkaline Salts.*

222. When an excess or deficiency of any of the fixed alkaline salts is suspected to be present, a known weight of the urine may be taken, from which the proportion of the substance in question is estimated in the manner described in Chapter II, paragraphs 66 to 84.

#### SECTION IX.

##### *Examination of Urine suspected to contain an abnormal proportion of Earthy Phosphates.*

223. If the suspected urine is neutral or alkaline to test paper, a sediment of earthy phosphates may be precipitated even in cases where they do not exist in larger pro-

portion than in the healthy secretion; so that the mere occurrence of a small phosphatic deposit is not *necessarily* a proof of their excess (107).

224. On warming the urine, the sediment, if phosphatic, remains undissolved (94, 229).

225. The earthy phosphates are readily soluble in most of the dilute acids, especially hydrochloric, nitric, and acetic.

226. If the acid solution thus formed, be neutralized or supersaturated with ammonia, the earthy phosphates are immediately reprecipitated (49 *b*).

227. They are quite insoluble in potash, ammonia, and the alkaline carbonates (49 *c*).

228. A deposit of earthy phosphates may generally be immediately recognized under the microscope. The crystalline forms



Fig. 34.

Mixed Phosphates.

of the triple magnesian phosphate have been already noticed (44), and these are often mixed with the amorphous phosphate of lime (fig. 34). If a drop of dilute hydrochloric or acetic acid be added, while the sediment is in the field of the microscope, the crystals will be seen rapidly to dissolve, leaving the liquid clear, unless uric

acid, or some other matter insoluble in the acid, be also present in the deposit.

229. When urine, containing in solution an excess of earthy phosphates, is boiled, a portion of them is usually precipitated, giving the liquid a turbid appearance, resembling the coagulation of a small trace of albumen under similar circumstances (49, 139). It may readily be distinguished from albumen, by adding a drop or two of dilute nitric or hydrochloric acid, which will immediately redissolve the precipitate if it consists of phosphates; but if albuminous, will not affect it. When the precipitate is found to dissolve on the addition of the first drops of acid, it is advisable, before concluding that albumen is not present, to acidify the mixture more strongly; since the coagulum of albumen, when very small in quantity, occasionally

dissolves on the first application of acid, but is wholly reprecipitated on the addition of a few drops more of the acid (140-143).

230. If the absence or a deficiency of the earthy phosphates is suspected, the urine may be treated with a slight excess of ammonia: when, if no precipitate occurs, it may be inferred that they are either altogether absent, or else present in very small quantity.

231. In order to ascertain, in such a case, whether or not any traces of them are present, a pint or two of the urine may be evaporated to dryness, and the residue, after incineration, digested with dilute hydrochloric acid, which will dissolve out the earthy salts if any are present. The acid solution thus obtained is then filtered, and supersaturated with ammonia, when if any earthy phosphates are present, they will be thrown down in the form of a white precipitate (49 b).

#### *Quantitative determination of the Earthy Phosphates.*

232. When it is required to estimate the proportion of earthy phosphates in a deposit containing uric acid and other matters, a portion of the sediment, derived from a known quantity of urine, is first washed with a dilute solution of ammonia, and then digested with dilute hydrochloric acid, until the latter ceases to dissolve anything further. The acid solution of the earthy salts, thus obtained, is separated from the insoluble matter by filtration, and then supersaturated with ammonia, which will throw down the whole of the earthy phosphates (70). The mixture, after standing a short time, to allow the magnesian phosphate (73) wholly to separate, is to be filtered; and the precipitate, after drying at a gentle heat, is to be weighed, when its weight will represent the amount of earthy phosphates in the quantity of urine from which it was derived.

### SECTION X.

#### *Examination of Urine suspected to contain Sugar.*

233. When urine is suspected to contain sugar, it may be examined by means of Trommer's test (122), Maumene's

test (125), and the fermentation test (127).<sup>1</sup> If any white scum or sediment is present, it should also be examined for the torula vesicles, under the microscope (132).

234. The method of estimating the quantity of sugar contained in diabetic urine will be fully described in Chapter VII.

#### SECTION XI.

##### *Examination of Urine suspected to contain Albumen.*

235. A little of the suspected urine is to be gently boiled in a test tube. If any albumen is present, it will be coagulated, forming a more or less copious white deposit in the liquid. The precautions necessary for the success of this experiment have been already noticed in paragraphs 139 to 143.

236. To another portion of the urine add a few drops of nitric acid, observing the precautions mentioned in paragraph 143. If a precipitate or milkiness be produced by the acid, and also by boiling (235), the presence of albumen in the urine may be considered certain (141).

237. The proportion of albumen in urine may be estimated with tolerable accuracy, by boiling a known quantity of the secretion, and separating the coagulum by filtration; the insoluble matter is then washed with a little dilute nitric or hydrochloric acid, in order to dissolve out any earthy phosphates that may have been precipitated (140), dried on a chloride of calcium bath at a temperature of about 240° or 250°, and weighed.

238. If the quantity of albumen is so small as not to form a tolerably decided coagulum when boiled, but only to render the liquid opalescent, it will be hardly necessary to proceed with the quantitative determination; and it may be set down as a mere trace.

239. The method of making a complete quantitative analysis of albuminous urine will be fully described in Chapter VIII.

<sup>1</sup> Even when Trommer's test affords tolerably decided indications of sugar, it is always more satisfactory, when practicable, to confirm the result by the fermentation test; since certain other organic matters besides sugar might, if present, cause the formation of the suboxide of copper.

## SECTION XII.

*Examination of Urine suspected to contain Blood.*

240. When, from its peculiar red or brown color, or from other circumstances, the presence of blood is suspected in urine, it may first be examined under the microscope, for any blood-corpuscles that may be contained in it (146). If no coagula have separated (145), the liquid should be allowed to repose for a short time, in order to let the corpuscles subside to the bottom; and a drop then taken from the bottom of the vessel will generally be found to contain an abundance of the corpuscles, more or less modified in form and appearance (456).

241. When so much blood is present as to give the urine a decidedly red color, it will probably be unnecessary to wait for the subsidence of the corpuscles; and a drop of the liquid taken indiscriminately will usually be found to contain sufficient for microscopic examination.

242. If the blood has coagulated, either in the bladder, or subsequent to emission, it is most probable that the greater portion of the blood-corpuscles will have been entangled in the coagula, and may be forced out by gentle pressure under a strip of thin glass, so as to be made visible with the help of the microscope.

243. The urine should also be tested for albumen by heat and nitric acid, in the manner already described (139-143). The coagulated albumen will probably, in this case, be more or less highly colored, owing to the presence of the coloring matter of the blood (147, 455). If the urine already contains coagula, or other solid matter, it should be separated from them by filtration, before being tested for albumen; as their presence would tend to mask the appearance of coagulation.

244. If the urine contains much blood, it may probably become spontaneously gelatinous, owing to the coagulation of the dissolved fibrin (145, 448). This coagulum should be examined under the microscope, since a somewhat similar gelatinous character might be occasioned by the presence of a considerable quantity of mucus (101); or, if the urine be alkaline, of pus (251, 680). The coagulum of fibrin,

when pressed between glasses, is usually found to be composed of minute amorphous particles, with a few red blood-corpuscles; quite different in character from the granular mucus-corpuscles (146, 328).

245. Urine containing bile or purpurine (104, 148, ), has sometimes nearly the same color and appearance as when blood is present, and may, without care, be inadvertently mistaken for it. If no trace of blood-corpuscles can be detected under the microscope, we should, before deciding that blood is present, prove that the color of the secretion is not due to purpurine or biliary matter, by applying the tests described for the detection of those substances, in paragraphs 219-221, 246, &c.

#### SECTION XIII.

##### *Examination of Urine suspected to contain Biliary Matter.*

246. When urine is suspected to contain biliary matter, it may be examined by Pettenkofer's and Heller's tests, described in paragraphs 149 and 151. If these fail to afford indications of it in the urine, the latter should be concentrated by evaporation on a water bath, and the strong aqueous or alcoholic solution of the evaporated residue again tested (150).

#### SECTION XIV.

##### *Examination of Urine suspected to contain Pus.*

247. When pus is contained in urine, unmixed with any considerable quantity of mucus, it may readily be distinguished under the microscope by its containing the peculiar nucleated pus-granules (153, 678). These particles, when the urine is allowed to stand a short time, gradually subside to the bottom of the liquid; and when shaken, again mix readily with the urine, in which respect a deposit of pus differs essentially from one of mucus; the latter forming, on agitation, tenacious ropy masses, which do not again mix uniformly with the liquid (99).

248. As purulent deposits frequently appear to the naked eye very similar to those of the earthy phosphates (106), and as it is often difficult to distinguish between pus

and mucus when they coexist in a specimen of urine, I will mention the more characteristic tests by which purulent deposits may be most readily identified.

249. It must be remembered that the form and general appearance of the pus and mucus corpuscles vary considerably under different pathological conditions of the patient; so that it is not unfrequently impossible to distinguish between them. The granules of pus appear indeed to be identical with those of mucus; the difference between the two substances being in the composition of the fluid in which the particles float (661, 676).

250. Under the microscope, with a power of about 400 diameters, the pus-granules have the appearance represented at *a*, figure 35; and on the addition of a little dilute acetic acid, they become much more transparent, and in each corpuscle, one or more internal nuclei are rendered visible, having the appearance shown at *b* in the figure. The granules of pus will be found to float about freely in the liquid (156, 678).

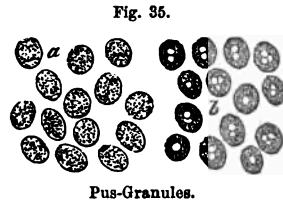


Fig. 35.

Pus-Granules.

251. When the urine is alkaline, the character of the pus contained in it is different; being then thick and gelatinous, closely resembling mucus (680).

252. The granules of mucus present almost precisely the same appearance under the microscope as those of pus, but are usually, perhaps, rather smaller, and less distinctly granular on the surface. The addition of dilute acetic acid renders visible the interior nuclei, as in the case of pus (250). The acid, however, coagulates the fluid portion of the mucus, owing, probably, to the precipitation of the mucin, before held in solution by a small quantity of alkali (663). In the case of urine containing only a small quantity of mucus, it is uncertain whether this phenomenon of coagulation will be seen, on account of the dilution of the mucous fluid, and also because the coagulation may have been already occasioned by the presence of the large quantity of water (663). When, however, the quantity of mucus is tolerably abundant, the coagulation by acetic acid furnishes a very characteristic reaction.



253. The earthy phosphates, which to the naked eye sometimes closely resemble pus, may be at once distinguished under the microscope by their crystalline form (43), and also by being readily soluble on the addition of dilute acetic acid (228).

254. The *liquor puris*, in which the pus granules float, always contains albumen in solution (676). This may be readily detected by the tests of heat and nitric acid, already described (139); unless, indeed, the quantity of urine is so large, compared with that of the pus contained in it, as to have rendered it too dilute.

255. The fluid portion of mucus, on the contrary, contains no albumen, or merely a minute trace (663), and consequently undergoes no coagulation when heated, or tested with nitric acid. It is, however, very possible that urine containing an excess of mucus, and no pus, may also contain albumen; so that the mere presence of albumen in the secretion is not necessarily a proof of the presence of pus (101).

256. A certain quantity of fatty matter, readily soluble in ether, is always present in pus (676, 678), but seldom, and in much smaller proportion, in mucus (663). If, therefore, the deposit, or the residue after evaporation, be boiled with a little ether, and the ethereal solution thus obtained is found to yield, on evaporation, small globules of yellowish fat, it is probable that pus is present.

257. A deposit of pus, when treated with a solution of ammonia or potash becomes converted into a thick gelatinous mass, often sufficiently tenacious to allow of the tube containing it to be inverted without any of the mixture flowing out. This reaction is very characteristic.

258. Urine containing pus is most commonly either neutral or slightly acid, and becomes alkaline very slowly. Mucous urine, on the contrary, even if acid when it is passed, quickly becomes ammoniacal, and alkaline to test paper (100).

#### SECTION XV.

##### *Examination of Urine suspected to contain Fat or Chylous Matter.*

259. Urine suspected to contain fat, may be examined with a tolerably high power under the microscope, when it

is occasionally found to contain minute oil globules (158, 325). This, however, is not always the case; so that the best way of proving the presence of fatty matter, is to agitate a little of the suspected urine with about half its bulk of ether; which will separate the fat from the watery fluid, forming, usually, a yellowish solution, which gradually rises to the surface. The ethereal solution thus obtained may then be cautiously evaporated on a water bath, when the fat or oily matter will, if present, be left behind; and may, if necessary, be tested as to its oily nature, by shaking up with hot water; when, if oil or fat, it will break up into minute globules, immiscible with the water (158).

260. Chylous urine is usually so peculiar in appearance, that it can hardly be mistaken for any other morbid condition of the secretion. Under the microscope, it appears to be chiefly composed of amorphous albuminous matter in a minute state of division, mixed occasionally with globules resembling those found in the lymph and chyle. On agitation with ether, it will yield abundant traces of fatty matter, and distinct oily globules may occasionally be distinguished.

261. This form of urine always contains albumen in solution. A portion of this, or more probably a little soluble fibrin (145), not unfrequently coagulates spontaneously after emission, giving the urine a gelatinous or semi-solid consistence. The presence of albumen may be shown by applying to the urine, rendered clear by filtration, the tests of heat and nitric acid (235).

262. If it is required to ascertain the quantity of fatty matter in any specimen of urine, a known weight of the secretion may be agitated with successive small quantities of ether; and the ethereal solution thus obtained will leave, after evaporation, the fatty matter which it had dissolved. This is to be dried on a water bath until it ceases to lose any further weight.

#### SECTION XVI.

##### *Examination of Urine suspected to contain Semen.*

263. Microscopic examination is the only trustworthy means of determining whether or not any traces of semen are contained in urine. The urine should be well shaken,

and then left to stand a short time, in order to allow the flocculi of mucus and spermatozoa to subside. The greater part of the fluid is then poured off, and a drop containing the sediment, taken from the bottom, and examined under the microscope, with a magnifying power of at least four or five hundred diameters. If semen is present, the spermatozoa always contained in that secretion will then be visible (160), together, probably, with the peculiar seminal granules also found in the spermatic fluid (161).

264. Traces of albumen, also, may generally be detected in seminal urine, by the application of heat and nitric acid (235).

#### SECTION XVII.

##### *Examination of Urine suspected to contain Oxalate of Lime.*

265. When the presence of oxalate of lime is suspected, the urine should be allowed to stand some little time, in order that the sediment may partially subside. A little of the liquid taken from the bottom of the vessel is then treated in the manner described in paragraph 164, and examined under the microscope; when, if present, the oxalate will be seen either in the form of octohedral crystals (166), or of one or more of the modifications of the dumb-bell (168).

266. Oxalate of lime dissolves without effervescence in dilute hydrochloric acid, and is again precipitated unchanged, when the acid solution is neutralized or supersaturated with ammonia or potash.

267. If the oxalate-of-lime deposit be gently ignited, and the residue after ignition treated with dilute hydrochloric acid, it will be found to dissolve with effervescence, having been converted, during ignition, into the carbonate of lime (399).

268. When it is required to estimate the amount of oxalate-of-lime sediment, it may, if unmixed with other deposits, be separated by filtration from a known quantity of urine, and weighed. When mixed with earthy phosphates or urates, the deposit, after filtration, may be washed with a little dilute acetic acid to dissolve out the phosphates (49 b); the mixture is then filtered, and the insoluble por-

tion digested in dilute hydrochloric acid, which will dissolve the oxalate of lime, leaving undissolved any uric acid that may be present. The acid solution is then filtered, if necessary, and supersaturated with ammonia; by which the oxalate will be again precipitated. It may then be dried on a water-bath, and weighed.

## SECTION XVIII.

*Examination of Urine suspected to contain Cystine.*

269. The presence of cystine may generally be identified by means of the microscope (172), especially after the deposit has been dissolved in ammonia, and allowed to crystallize, either spontaneously or with the aid of a very gentle heat, from the ammoniacal solution (270).

270. Treat a portion of the suspected deposit with a little solution of ammonia; if it is cystine, it will be found readily to dissolve. Place a drop of the ammoniacal liquid on a strip of glass, and allow it to evaporate spontaneously. The peculiar hexagonal tubular crystals of cystine thus obtained, are very characteristic (173).

271. Neutralize the rest of the ammoniacal solution formed in 270, with acetic acid; the cystine, if present, will be precipitated (174).

272. Cystine may be distinguished from urate of ammonia, which it often closely resembles in external appearance, by being insoluble, or nearly so, when the urine containing it is warmed; while urate of ammonia readily dissolves (94, 172).

273. It may be distinguished from the earthy phosphates by its insolubility in acetic acid (174); by its appearance under the microscope (317, 320); and also by its ready solubility in ammonia (173). From chloride of sodium cystine may be distinguished by its sparing solubility in water (173).

274. If cystine be boiled with a little caustic potash, and the solution tested with acetate of lead, a black precipitate of sulphide of lead will be produced; in consequence of the large amount of sulphur contained in the cystine ( $C_6NH_8O_4S_2$ ).

## SECTION XIX.

*Examination of Urine suspected to contain Iodine, or other Foreign Matters not included in the foregoing sections.*

275. When the presence of any other kind of foreign matter is suspected in the urine (180), such as metallic salts, iodine, inorganic or organic acids, &c., a few tests, such as hydrosulphuric acid, hydrosulphate of ammonia, &c., will generally lead to their detection without much difficulty. (See Parts IV and V; also my *Introduction to Practical Chemistry*, Parts II and III.) If the suspected substance is organic, either the urine itself or the evaporated residue may be tested; but when an inorganic substance is to be looked for, it is generally advisable to incinerate the evaporated residue, and test the ash for the substance in question.

---

## CHAPTER VI.

## EXAMINATION OF MORBID URINE, THE NATURE OF WHICH IS ALTOGETHER UNKNOWN.

276. WHEN a specimen of urine is suspected to differ in some respect from the healthy secretion, it will generally be found easy, by means of a very few simple experiments, such as those which I am about to describe, not only to ascertain whether or not such is the case, but also to discover the nature of the particular morbid condition in question; whether it be that one or more of the normal constituents of healthy urine is present in an abnormal proportion, or whether it be due to the presence of some substance which is never found in the healthy secretion. In such an examination, the microscope will be found to afford most valuable and ready assistance, the simple microscopic inspection of a deposit often rendering its true nature at once apparent. Whenever, therefore, the student has access to one, he will do well to avail himself of it as much

as possible; and he will soon find that, with a little experience, he will be able readily to discriminate between the more common forms of urinary deposits.

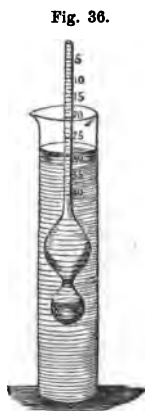
For the method of distinguishing the several forms of deposit under the microscope, *see* paragraphs 315 to 332.

## SECTION I.

### *Examination of Urine containing some Solid Deposit.*

277. The urine may be first tested with blue litmus paper; if acid, the color will change to red, or reddish purple. Should the blue color remain unchanged, test it with yellow turmeric or reddened litmus paper; if the urine is alkaline—owing, probably, to the conversion of urea into carbonate of ammonia (11)—the turmeric will become brown and the reddened litmus blue; while if the color in both cases remain unaltered, the urine may be considered neutral.

278. The specific gravity of the urine may then be taken. This is most readily done by means of the urinometer, which is a little instrument constructed on the principle of the hydrometer, the usual form of which is shown in the annexed figure. The tube, when used, is simply immersed in the urine; and when it has come to rest, the number on the graduated scale, which stands at the level of the liquid, when added to 1000, will represent the specific gravity of the fluid. For example, if the level of the liquid stands at 5 on the scale, the specific gravity of the urine will be 1005; if at 30, it will be 1030, and so on (301). If a urinometer is not at hand the specific gravity of the urine may be taken by means of a bottle, or even with a small lump of glass.<sup>1</sup>



279. It is often a matter of some importance to the physician, to be able to determine the amount of solid matter which is excreted daily from the body, through the kidneys.

<sup>1</sup> See Introduction to Practical Chemistry, second edition, p. 54.

# 106      EXAMINATION OF MORBID URINE.

If the weight of the whole quantity of urine passed during the twenty-four hours is ascertained, and also the specific gravity of the whole of it when mixed together, we can, by reference to the following table, learn, with a sufficient degree of accuracy for most purposes, the weight of solid matter contained in it.

TABLE,

*Showing the Amount of Solid Matters and of Water, in Urine of different Specific Gravities. (DR. G. BIRD.)*

Specific gravity.	Grains of solid matter in 1000 grs. of urine.	Grains of water in 1000 grs. of urine.	Specific gravity.	Grains of solid matter in 1000 grs. of urine.	Grains of water in 1000 grs. of urine.
1001	2.33	997.67	1021	48.93	951.07
1002	4.66	995.34	1022	51.26	948.74
1003	6.99	993.01	1023	53.59	946.41
1004	9.32	990.68	1024	55.92	944.18
1005	11.65	988.35	1025	58.25	941.75
1006	13.98	986.02	1026	60.58	939.42
1007	16.31	983.69	1027	62.91	937.09
1008	18.64	981.36	1028	65.24	934.76
1009	20.97	979.03	1029	67.57	932.43
1010	23.30	976.70	1030	69.90	930.10
1011	25.63	974.37	1031	72.23	927.77
1012	27.96	972.04	1032	74.56	925.44
1013	30.29	969.71	1033	76.89	923.11
1014	32.62	967.38	1034	79.22	920.78
1015	34.95	965.05	1035	81.55	918.45
1016	37.28	962.72	1036	83.88	916.12
1017	39.61	960.39	1037	86.21	913.79
1018	41.94	958.06	1038	88.54	911.46
1019	44.27	955.73	1039	90.87	909.13
1020	46.60	953.40	1040	93.20	906.80

280. The following table, showing the weight of a pint, and of a fluid ounce, of urine, of the different specific gravities most commonly met with, will probably also be found useful; since it is generally easier to measure the quantity of urine passed during the day, than to weigh it. It will be seen that a curious coincidence exists between the weight of solid matter contained in a fluid ounce of urine, and the

last two of the four figures which represent the specific gravity, both numbers being in most cases nearly identical. This affords a ready and tolerably accurate means of reckoning the quantity of solids contained in the day's urine, which may be known by multiplying the last two figures of the specific gravity by the number of fluid ounces of urine passed during the twenty-four hours. Thus, if the specific gravity is found to be 1025, and the quantity passed 46 ounces, the amount of solid matter contained in it will be very nearly  $25 \times 46$ , or 1150 grains.

TABLE,

*Showing the Weight of a Pint, and of a Fluid Ounce, of Urine of different specific gravities; and also the Weight of Solid Matter in each Fluid Ounce.*  
(DR. G. BIRD.)

Specific gravity of urine.	Weight of one pint.	Weight of one fluid ounce.	Weight of solid matter in one fluid ounce.	Specific gravity of urine.	Weight of one pint.	Weight of one fluid ounce.	Weight of solid matter in one fluid ounce.
	Grains.	Grains.	Grains.		Grains.	Grains.	Grains.
1·010	8837	441·8	10·28	1·023	8951	447·5	23·98
1·011	8846	442·3	11·33	1·024	8960	448·0	25·05
1·012	8855	442·7	12·37	1·025	8968	448·4	26·12
1·013	8863	443·1	13·42	1·026	8977	448·8	27·18
1·014	8872	443·6	14·47	1·027	8986	449·3	28·26
1·015	8881	444·0	15·52	1·028	8995	449·7	29·33
1·016	8890	444·5	16·57	1·029	9003	450·1	30·41
1·017	8898	444·9	17·62	1·030	9012	450·6	31·49
1·018	8907	445·3	18·67	1·031	9021	451·0	32·57
1·019	8916	445·8	19·73	1·032	9030	451·5	33·66
1·020	8925	446·2	20·79	1·033	9038	451·9	35·75
1·021	8933	446·6	21·85	1·034	9047	452·3	35·83
1·022	8942	447·1	22·91	1·035	9056	452·8	36·92

281. The deposit may now be for the most part separated from the urine, by allowing it to subside for a short time, and then pouring off the clear liquid. The portion of urine containing the sediment in suspension may be first examined. For the mode of examining the clear liquid separated from it, *see* paragraphs 300 to 314.



*Examination of the Solid Deposit.*

282. If, owing to some characteristic peculiarity in the appearance of the deposit, or of the urine containing it, or from other circumstances, the observer has reason to suspect the nature of the sediment, he may at once proceed to apply the tests for the suspected substance, according to the directions given in Chapter V, page 56. At first, however, and until he has had some little experience on the subject, he will do well to adopt some such method of examination as the following.

283. In the great majority of cases, the deposits contained in urine will be found to consist of one or other of the following substances—viz., earthy phosphates, uric acid, urate of ammonia, or oxalate of lime; sometimes alone, sometimes two or more mixed with each other, or with mucus or other matters. The first experiments, therefore, should be directed to the detection of these four substances.

284. Put a little of the urine containing the deposit, in a test tube, and warm it gently over a lamp. IF IT READILY DISSOLVES it is probably URATE OF AMMONIA (192); in which case one or two of the more characteristic tests for that substance may be applied, and the deposit may be examined under the microscope, in order to confirm or correct the first result (91, 194, 197). If purpurine is present with the urate, which may be known by its pink or reddish color, the deposit will probably not dissolve so immediately on warming as when the coloring matter is absent (192). If the deposit does not dissolve when gently warmed, nor yet when heated nearly to boiling, it must be further tested as follows (285).

285. IF THE DEPOSIT DOES NOT DISSOLVE WHEN WARMED, add to a few drops of the sedimentary urine in a test tube, a little acetic acid.

286. If the DEPOSIT DISSOLVES IN ACETIC ACID, it probably consists of EARTHY PHOSPHATES; the nature of which, whether consisting of phosphate of lime, or triple phosphate, or a mixture of both, may be distinguished by submitting a little of the deposit to microscopic examination (228, 317, 322). (Confirm 47, 225–227.)

287. IF THE DEPOSIT PROVES INSOLUBLE IN ACETIC ACID, test another portion with a little dilute hydrochloric acid. If it DISSOLVES IN THE ACID, and the acid solution thus obtained gives, when neutralized with ammonia, a white precipitate, it is probably OXALATE OF LIME (266). (Confirm 319, 266, 267.)

288. IF THE HYDROCHLORIC ACID FAILS TO DISSOLVE THE DEPOSIT, it may be tested for URIC ACID by means of nitric acid and ammonia, in the manner described in paragraph 23. Uric acid may also be readily distinguished under the microscope (318). (Confirm 187, 188.)

289. If the deposit proves to consist neither of earthy phosphates, uric acid, urate of ammonia, nor oxalate of lime, it must be examined for the other matters which are occasionally, though less frequently, met with in morbid urine, and which have been already noticed in Chapters IV and V. It must be remembered, that in perhaps the majority of cases, urinary deposits do not consist *exclusively* of any one substance, but contain two or more mixed together; as when the earthy phosphates occur associated with an excess of mucus. The action of the several tests may frequently in this way be more or less masked, and when taken alone, may lead to erroneous conclusions. In such cases, the microscope will be found of infinite value, and should always, when available, be employed (315).

290. If the deposit sinks readily to the bottom of the vessel, forming a PALE GREENISH-YELLOW SEDIMENT, which, on agitation, is again diffused readily and uniformly in the liquid, it probably consists of PUS (247). (Confirm 250, 254, 256, 257, 156.)

291. If, on the other hand, the deposit is TENACIOUS AND ROPY, not mixing uniformly with the liquid when shaken, it probably contains an excess of MUCUS (210). (Confirm 211, 100, 156.)

292. If the deposit is DARK-COLORED, brown or red, and has been found not to consist of urate of ammonia colored with purpurine (284), it probably contains BLOOD; in which case the clear portion of the urine (218) will give indications of albumen when heated, or when tested with nitric acid (243). (Confirm 240, 242, 245.)

293. When the deposit is WHITE OR NEARLY SO, having

proved insoluble when warmed (284), and also when treated with dilute hydrochloric and acetic acids (285, 286); and is found to be readily SOLUBLE IN A SOLUTION OF AMMONIA, the ammoniacal solution yielding on evaporation HEXAGONAL CRYSTALLINE PLATES, it is probably CYSTINE (272, 270, 273).

294. If the deposit is PALE YELLOW, tolerably soluble when warmed (200), but does not appear to consist of urate of ammonia, owing to its yielding no traces of ammonia when warmed with a solution of potash (205), and appearing under the microscope, not as an amorphous sediment, but in small irregularly shaped roundish or oval particles, with or without projecting protuberances (324), it is probably URATE OF SODA. (Confirm 202, 203, 204.)

295. If, when a little of the urine is agitated with a few drops of ether in a test tube, and the ethereal solution, after separating from the watery portion on which it floats, is found to leave, after evaporation at a gentle heat, a residue of fat or oily matter, the presence of FAT may be inferred (259). (Confirm 325.)

296. If the urine is OPAQUE AND ALMOST MILKY in appearance, yielding traces of fat when treated with ether; and is found, when examined under the microscope, to contain an abundant white amorphous or granular deposit of albumen, together probably with small round colorless corpuscles, it probably contains CHYLOUS MATTER (260). (Confirm 261, 326.)

297. If, on examination under a microscope of high magnifying power, minute ANIMALCULES are visible, having the appearance shown in figure 49, page 95, it is probable that SEMEN is present (160). (Confirm 161, 264.)

298. The following table may serve to facilitate the examination of deposits with reagents. It must, however, be borne in mind, that until the observer has had some little experience in the action of the several tests, he must not depend too much on the result of any one experiment; but must in all cases confirm his suspicions by one or more corroborative tests.

## TABLE

*For facilitating the Examination of Urinary Deposits, by means of Chemical Tests.*

299. Test first for the earthy phosphates, uric acid, urate of ammonia, and oxalate of lime (283).

1. THE SEDIMENT DISSOLVES WHEN WARMED; *Urate of ammonia* (284). NOT SOLUBLE WHEN WARMED; See 2.
2. SOLUBLE IN ACETIC ACID; *Earthy phosphates* (286). INSOLUBLE IN ACETIC ACID; See 3.
3. SOLUBLE IN DILUTE HYDROCHLORIC ACID; *Oxalate of lime* (287). INSOLUBLE IN DILUTE HYDROCHLORIC ACID: See 4.
4. PURPLE WITH NITRIC ACID AND AMMONIA; *Uric acid* (288).

If the deposit proves to be neither of the above, it must be one of the following:

5. GREENISH-YELLOW DEPOSIT, EASILY DIFFUSED ON AGITATION; *Pus?* (290).
6. ROPY AND TENACIOUS; *Mucus?* (291).
7. RED OR BROWN; NOT SOLUBLE WHEN WARMED; THE FLUID PORTION COAGULABLE BY HEAT AND NITRIC ACID; *Blood*; (292).
8. SOLUBLE IN AMMONIA; THE SOLUTION LEAVING, ON EVAPORATION, HEXAGONAL CRYSTALS; *Cystine?* (293).
9. YELLOWISH SEDIMENT, SOLUBLE WHEN WARMED; *Urate of soda?* (294).
10. ETHER YIELDS, AFTER AGITATION, AN OILY OR FATTY RESIDUE; *Fatty matter* (295).
11. MILKY APPEARANCE; *Chylous matter* (296).

## SECTION II.

*Examination of Urine containing no Solid Deposit; or from which a Deposit has been separated (281).*

300. Test the urine with litmus and turmeric paper (277).<sup>1</sup> If ALKALINE, it must be tested for ALBUMEN with nitric acid (305, 306).

301. Take the specific gravity (278).<sup>1</sup> If the SPECIFIC GRAVITY IS HIGHER THAN 1025, the urine may perhaps be found to contain either SUGAR or an EXCESS OF UREA (302, 304). If the specific gravity is not higher than 1025, pass on to 305. See also 304.

302. Whether UREA be present in excess, may be ascertained by mixing a little of the urine in a watch-glass or test-tube, with an equal bulk of pure nitric acid, keeping the glass cool by allowing it to float in cold water. If any excess of urea is present, a more or less abundant crop of crystals of nitrate of urea will, in a short time, appear in the mixture (181). (Confirm 183.)

303. When a microscope is at hand, we can in this manner detect even a very slight excess of urea. A drop of the suspected urine is placed on a slip of glass, and mixed with a drop of pure nitric acid. If even a small excess of urea is present, minute crystals of the nitrate may generally be seen, after a short time, with a very moderate magnifying power.

304. To prove the presence of SUGAR, a little of the urine may be examined by means of Trommer's test (122), Maumene's test (125), and the fermentation test (127). (Confirm 132.) It must here be borne in mind, that very decided traces of sugar may exist in urine without raising the density to a suspicious extent—so that the mere circumstance of the specific gravity of the urine being below 1025, is no proof whatever of the absence of sugar; and in any doubtful case it should be carefully looked for by means of the tests above referred to.

305. Boil a little of the urine in a test tube. If the liquid

<sup>1</sup> If these experiments had been already made before the separation of the sedimentary and non-sedimentary portions of the urine (281), they need not be repeated.

remains clear, pass on to 307; but if a PRECIPITATE is PRODUCED, it may be owing to the presence either of albumen (235), or of an excess of earthy phosphates (109). To distinguish between them, add to the boiled portion a few drops of nitric acid. If the PRECIPITATE DISSOLVES, and is not reprecipitated by the addition of a few more drops of the acid, it probably consists of EARTHY PHOSPHATES (229), (Confirm 228, 226); while, if it either does not dissolve, or after being dissolved by the first drop or two of the acid, again precipitates when the liquid is more strongly acidified, ALBUMEN is indicated (143). (Confirm 137, 138.)

306. It must be remembered that when the urine is alkaline, ALBUMEN may be present in it without being coagulated by boiling (142). Such urine should therefore be tested for albumen, by means of nitric acid (141).

307. Add to a little of the suspected urine a few drops of nitric acid. If a PRECIPITATE is PRODUCED, either immediately or after a short time, none having been occasioned by boiling (305), an EXCESS OF URIC ACID is probably present (190). (Confirm 23, 288.) If the urine is alkaline, the precipitate thus occasioned may consist of ALBUMEN, since that substance would not then be precipitated by boiling (306).

308. Evaporate a little of the urine on a water-bath, to the consistence of a syrup, and add about half its bulk of strong hydrochloric acid. If, after the lapse of a few hours, tufts or branches of NEEDLE-SHAPED CRYSTALS are visible, either to the naked eye, or when examined under the microscope, an excess of HIPPURIC ACID is probably present (206). (Confirm 208, 209).

309. If the URINE IS HIGHLY COLORED, it is probable, either that it contains an excess of yellow coloring matter, or that blood, biliary matter, or purpurine, is present. To determine which of these it is,—

310. Boil a little of the urine; if it contains BLOOD, the albumen will COAGULATE, mixed with some of the coloring matter (243). (Confirm 240, 245.)

311. If an excess of YELLOW COLORING MATTER is present, the boiled urine, when mixed with a little hydrochloric acid, will assume a more or less decided RED COLOR (215).

312. The presence of biliary matter may be proved by Pettenkofer's and Heller's tests (149, 151). (Confirm 152.)

313. If PURPURINE is present in solution, the urine usually has a more or less decided pink color; and when a little warm aqueous solution of urate of ammonia is mixed with it, that salt precipitates as the liquid cools, and carries with it nearly the whole of the purpurine, which gives the precipitate a PINK COLOR (221). (Confirm 218, 220.)

314. The following table may be found useful for reference (298).

TABLE

*For facilitating the Examination of the clear liquid portion of Urine by means of Tests.*

1. SPECIFIC GRAVITY HIGHER THAN 1025; See 2 and 3.
2. CRYSTALS WITH NITRIC ACID; *Excess of urea* (302).
3. FERMENTATION OR TROMMER'S TEST, *Sugar* (304).
4. IF NEUTRAL OR FEBBLY ACID TO TEST PAPER, see 5, &c. IF ALKALINE, see 7.
5. PRECIPITATE FORMED ON BOILING; SOLUBLE IN NITRIC ACID; *Excess of earthy phosphates* (305).
6. PRECIPITATE FORMED ON BOILING; INSOLUBLE IN NITRIC ACID; *Albumen* (305).
7. PRECIPITATE FORMED BY NITRIC ACID; *Excess of uric acid, or albumen* (307).
8. CONCENTRATED URINE YIELDS NEEDLE-SHAPED CRYSTALS WITH HYDROCHLORIC ACID: *Hippuric acid* (308).
9. IF THE URINE IS HIGHLY COLORED, see 10, 11, 12, and 13.
10. DARK COAGULUM FORMED ON BOILING; *Blood?* (310).
11. RED COLOR WITH HYDROCHLORIC ACID; *Excess of coloring matter* (311).

12. PINK PRECIPITATE WITH WARM SOLUTION OF URATE OF AMMONIA; *Purpurine* (313).
13. CHANGE OF COLOR WITH NITRIC ACID, &c.; *Biliary matter* (152, 312).

## SECTION III.

*Microscopic Examination of Urinary Deposits* (276, 289).

315. Place a drop of the urine containing the deposit (after being allowed to stand a short time, that the sediment may subside) on a strip of glass; cover it with a small square of thin glass, and examine it with a magnifying power of about two hundred diameters. Observe whether the particles are CRYSTALLINE, AMORPHOUS, or ORGANIZED. If CRYSTALLINE, refer to paragraph 316; if AMORPHOUS, to paragraph 321; and if ORGANIZED, pass on to paragraph 327. When, as is frequently the case, the deposit appears to consist of a mixture of two or more different forms of matter, each of these should in succession be examined, until the nature of the whole of the deposit is clearly understood.

316. IF THE DEPOSIT IS CRYSTALLINE, it is probably either URIC ACID, TRIPLE PHOSPHATE, or OXALATE OF LIME; or possibly CYSTINE.

317. If the crystals are STELLATE (Fig. 37), or TRIANGULAR PRISMS (Fig. 38), instantly disappearing on the addition of acetic acid, they consist of the TRIPLE PHOSPHATE. (Confirm 286.)

318. IF THE CRYSTALS ARE LOZENGE-SHAPED, or POSSESS ANY OF THE FORMS SHOWN IN FIGURE 39; being insoluble in dilute acids, but tolerably soluble in a solution of potash, they are probably uric acid. (Confirm 288.)

319. If the crystals are OCTOHEDRA (Fig. 40), or some modification of the DUMB-BELL form (Fig. 41); insoluble in acetic acid, but readily soluble in dilute hydrochloric acid, they are probably OXALATE OF LIME. (Confirm 287.)

320. If the crystals are MULTANGULAR PLATES, having the rosette-like form shown in figure 42; insoluble, or nearly so, in water and dilute acids, but readily soluble in ammonia, the ammoniacal solution leaving, on evaporation,



Fig. 37.

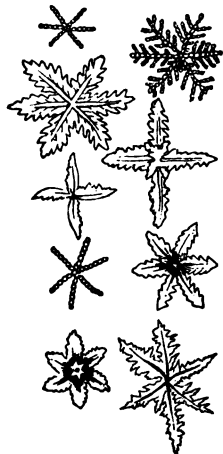


Fig. 38.



Fig. 40.



Fig. 39.

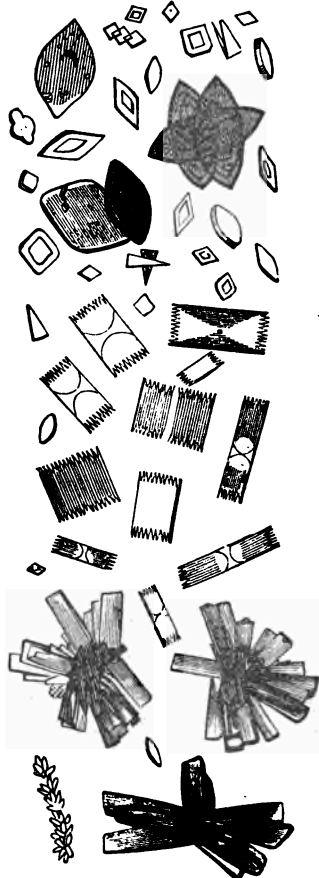


Fig. 41.



Fig. 42.

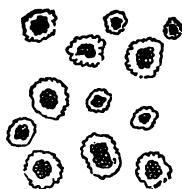


Fig. 43.



HEXAGONAL CRYSTALLINE PLATES (Fig. 43), they are probably CYSTINE (293).

321. IF THE DEPOSIT IS AMORPHOUS, OR IN MINUTE ROUNDED PARTICLES, it probably consists of PHOSPHATE OF LIME, OR URATE OF AMMONIA; or possibly URATE OF SODA, FAT, or CHYLOUS MATTER. See also 327, &c.

322. If it is INSOLUBLE WHEN WARMED, but DISSOLVES IMMEDIATELY ON the addition of ACETIC OR DILUTE HYDROCHLORIC ACID, it is probably PHOSPHATE OF LIME (228). (Confirm 47, 225-227.)

323. If it dissolves READILY when the urine containing it is WARMED, and is again DEPOSITED ON COOLING, it is probably URATE OF AMMONIA. (Confirm 284.)

324. If the deposit is in the form of PALE YELLOWISH GRAINS, with or without small irregular protuberances (Fig. 44), DISSOLVING more or less readily WHEN WARMED, but not consisting of urate of ammonia, it is probably URATE OF SODA. (Confirm 294.)

325. If the substance is in the form of MINUTE ROUND GLOBULES, WITH DARK AND WELL-DEFINED OUTLINES (Fig. 45), and DISSOLVES WHEN AGITATED with ether, it probably consists of FATTY MATTER. (Confirm 295.)

326. If the urine is OPAQUE AND MILKY in appearance, yielding fatty matter when agitated with ether, and containing minute amorphous albuminous particles, and perhaps also colorless globules, it probably contains CHYLOUS MATTER. (Confirm 296.)

327. IF THE DEPOSIT CONSISTS OF ORGANIZED PARTICLES, it probably consists either of MUCUS (which is usually mixed with more or less EPITHELIUM), PUS, BLOOD, or SEMEN. See also paragraph 132.

328. If the PARTICLES ARE ROUND, OR NEARLY SO, AND GRANULATED on the surface, ENTANGLED in TENACIOUS STRINGY MASSES, which do not break up and mix uniformly with the liquid on agitation, it is probably MUCUS (Fig. 46, *a*). (Confirm 291.) EPITHELIAL DEBRIS may be recognized by the peculiar forms of its particles (Fig. 46, *b*). (156.) Mucous urine very generally contains also a considerable amount of earthy phosphates and other matters (211).

329. If the particles are ROUND AND GRANULAR (Fig. 47), not being held together by any tenacious matter, but FLOATING FREELY IN THE LIQUID, the deposit probably consists of PUS. (Confirm 290, 156.)

330. If the particles appear as CIRCULAR AND SLIGHTLY CONCAVE DISKS, the outlines being occasionally irregular (Fig. 48), and of a more or less decided yellowish color, it is probable that BLOOD is present. (Confirm 290.)

331. If the particles, or any among them, have the form of seminal animalcules, or SPERMATOZOA, shown in Fig. 49, SEMEN is probably present. (Confirm 297.)

Fig. 44.



Fig. 45.

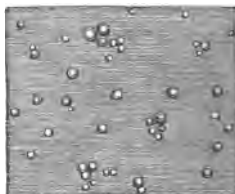


Fig. 46.



Fig. 47.



Fig. 48.

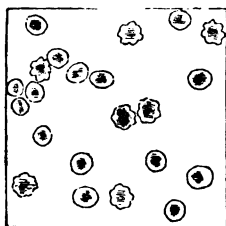
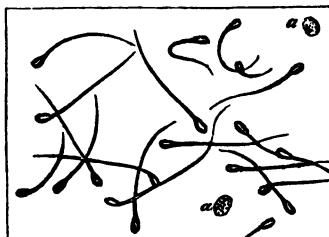


Fig. 49.



332. The following table may be useful to the student for reference, in the microscopical examination of urinary deposits.

#### TABLE

*For facilitating the Microscopical Examination of Urinary Deposits.*

1. IF THE DEPOSIT IS CRYSTALLINE, see 4 to 7.
2. IF AMORPHOUS, OR ROUNDED PARTICLES, see 8 to 12.
3. IF ORGANIZED PARTICLES, see 13 to 17.

#### *Crystalline.*

4. LOZENGE-SHAPED CRYSTALS, AND OTHER FORMS SHOWN in figure 39; *Uric acid* (318).
5. STELLÆ, or THREE-SIDED PRISMS (Figs. 37 and 38); *Triple phosphate* (317).
6. OCTOHEDRA, or DUMB-BELLS (Figs. 40 and 41); *Oxalate of lime* (319).
7. ROSETTE-LIKE TABLES (Fig. 42); *Cystine* (320).

#### *Amorphous or Rounded Particles.*

8. SOLUBLE WHEN WARMED; *Urate of ammonia* (323).
9. SOLUBLE IN ACETIC ACID; *Phosphate of lime* (322).
10. YELLOWISH GRAINS (Fig. 44); *Urate of soda?* (324).
11. ROUND GLOBULES WITH DARK EDGES (Fig. 45); *Fatty matter* (325).
12. WHITE AND MILKY; *Chylous matter?* (326).

*Organized Particles.*

13. GRANULATED CORPUSCLES, IN STRINGY AGGREGATIONS (Fig. 46); *Mucus* (328).
14. IRREGULARLY-SHAPED SCALES (Fig. 46, *b*); *Epithelium* (328).
15. DETACHED GRANULATED CORPUSCLES (Fig. 47); *Pus* (329).
16. BLOOD-CORPUSCLES (Fig. 48); *Blood* (330).
17. SPERMATOOA (Fig. 49); *Semen* (331).

---

## CHAPTER VII.

### QUANTITATIVE ANALYSIS OF DIABETIC URINE.

333. IN the quantitative examination of diabetic urine, it is generally sufficient to estimate merely the quantity of sugar, since the determination of the other constituents is of comparatively small practical importance in diagnosis. When this is the case, all that is necessary is, to ferment 250 grains of the urine in the manner described below (336); and from the amount of carbonic acid evolved, to estimate the quantity of sugar which yielded it.

334. It is, however, frequently of importance to be able to determine the proportion of some of the other matters coexisting in the urine, especially the urea (119), which has been supposed by some to diminish, and by others to increase materially in quantity, simultaneously with the appearance of sugar. The exact estimation of small quantities of urea, when mixed, as in diabetic urine, with a large amount of sugar, is attended with considerable practical difficulty; and, indeed, the results hitherto obtained must be regarded merely as approximations to the truth. By the method of analysis which I am about to describe, the proportions of the following substances may, without much difficulty, be determined; or the inquiry may be limited to the estimation of the sugar and the urea (335, 341):—1, water; 2, sugar; 3, urea; 4, uric acid and vesical mucus;

5, animal extractive and ammoniacal salts; 6, fixed alkaline salts; and 7, earthy salts.

335. Two portions of the urine, A weighing 1000 grains, and B weighing 500 grains, are to be evaporated to dryness (50), in weighed or counterpoised dishes, on a water or chloride-of-calcium bath; or, still better, in vacuo, over sulphuric acid.<sup>1</sup> While the evaporation of A and B is going on, a third portion, C, consisting of 250 grains of the urine, may be weighed out, for the purpose of estimating the sugar, which is done in the following manner (336).

336. *Treatment of the portion C.*—Put 250 grains of the urine into a small wide-mouthed bottle, capable of holding an ounce and a half, or two ounces of water; to the mouth of which is adapted a cork, fitted with tubes of the form shown in the figure (Fig. 50). The bottle should be graduated in cubic inches and tenths, in order to enable the experimenter to estimate the amount of carbonic acid which is retained in solution by the liquid, at the close of the operation (338). The tube *a* is nearly filled with small fragments of dry chloride of calcium, which are prevented from falling out by a loose plug of cotton wool placed at each end. The tube *b*, which reaches nearly to the bottom, is made open at both ends; the top, however, being accurately closed by means of a small bit of cork or wax, *c*, during the process of fermentation.

Fig. 50.



337. Mix a few drops of fresh yeast, or, still better, about fifty grains of dry German yeast (128), with the urine in the bottle; and having placed the cork, with its tubes, firmly in the neck, weigh the whole apparatus, with its contents, as accurately as possible. Allow the apparatus to stand a day or two in a warm place, having a temperature of about 70° or 80°; and when the fermentation appears to have entirely ceased, remove the small plug of cork or wax from the tube *b*, and blow air gently down it, for the purpose of expelling the carbonic acid contained in the bottle,

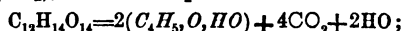
<sup>1</sup> See Introduction to Practical Chemistry, second edition, p. 194.

and replacing it with common air. The small plug is then attached to the tube *b*, as before, and the whole apparatus is again weighed.

338. The amount of loss will indicate the quantity of carbonic acid which has escaped through the tube *a*; but as carbonic acid is soluble, at ordinary temperatures, in about its own bulk of water, the portion of acid held in solution by the liquid must be added to that which has escaped. This amount is readily known, since each cubic inch of liquid, which may be supposed to be saturated with the acid, must contain about a cubic inch of the gas, weighing rather less than half a grain.<sup>1</sup>

339. The whole amount of carbonic acid formed during fermentation, therefore, is determined by adding to the loss of weight half a grain for every cubic inch of liquid contained in the bottle, the quantity of which is known by the graduations on the surface (336). Thus, supposing the loss of weight during fermentation to have been 4.1 grains, and the volume of liquid in the bottle 1.2 cubic inch, the weight of the carbonic acid formed must be  $4.1 + \frac{1.2}{2}$ , or 4.7 grains.

340. Now, since every equivalent of diabetic sugar ( $C_{12}H_{14}O_{14}$ ) is converted, during fermentation, into two equivalents of alcohol ( $C_4H_6O, HO$ ), four equivalents of carbonic acid ( $CO_2$ ), and two equivalents of water ( $HO$ );



it follows that every 198 parts by weight of sugar (one equivalent) give rise to the formation of 88 parts of carbonic acid (four equivalents); so that every 88 grains of carbonic acid would indicate 198 grains of sugar; or, in other words, one grain of carbonic acid will represent 2.25 grains of sugar. Therefore, by multiplying the weight of carbonic acid by 2.25, we obtain the weight of SUGAR present in the quantity of urine operated on. Thus, in the above example, 4.7 grains multiplied by 2.25 (=10.57), gives the weight of sugar in 250 grains of urine; which when multiplied by four ( $250 \times 4 = 1000$ ), represents the proportion in 1000 grains of the secretion.

<sup>1</sup> One hundred cubic inches of carbonic acid weigh 47.26 grains; one cubic inch, consequently, weighs 0.47 of a grain.

341. *Treatment of the portion A.*—The dry residue left after the evaporation of the 1000 grains marked A (335), is to be used for estimating the urea, which is usually present only in minute proportion in diabetic urine. For this purpose, the residue is treated with successive small quantities of alcohol, stirring the mixture with a glass rod, until it ceases to dissolve anything more. The alcoholic solution is now to be evaporated to dryness on a water-bath, and the residue treated with strong alcohol (absolute alcohol, if possible, 114), which will dissolve out the urea, leaving undissolved most of the sugar and other matters. The alcoholic solution thus obtained is to be again evaporated to dryness on a water-bath, and the residue treated, as long as anything dissolves, with warm distilled water, which will separate the urea from most of the other matters which are less soluble in water.

342. The impure aqueous solution of urea thus obtained is evaporated to a small bulk, and while at a temperature of about  $190^{\circ}$  or  $200^{\circ}$ , mixed with as much pounded oxalic acid ( $\text{HO}, \text{C}_2\text{O}_3 + 3\text{Aq}$ ) as will dissolve in the liquid (14). The mixture, after cooling, is immersed in a freezing mixture;<sup>1</sup> when the whole of the oxalate of urea, together with the excess of oxalic acid, will crystallize out. The liquid is now to be poured off, and the crystals gently pressed between folds of filtering paper, in order to remove as much as possible of the soluble impurities contained in the water. The crystals are to be redissolved in warm water, and the solution thus obtained, mixed and well stirred with finely pounded carbonate of lime ( $\text{CaO}, \text{CO}_2$ ), as long as any effervescence occurs; by which means the oxalic acid is separated from the urea, which remains uncombined in the solution (8). After filtering, the aqueous solution, containing the urea, is placed in a small weighed or counterpoised dish, evaporated to dryness on a water-bath, or in vacuo over sulphuric acid, and accurately weighed; when its weight will represent the proportion of UREA in 1000 grains of the urine.

<sup>1</sup> A little pounded ice or snow, mixed with about half its weight of common salt; or in the absence of ice, a mixture of equal weights of nitrate of ammonia and water, will be found the most convenient freezing mixture.



343. *Treatment of the portion B.*—The residue left after the evaporation of the 500 grains of urine marked B, may be examined, for the purpose of estimating, 1, the water; 2, uric acid and vesical mucus; 3, animal extractive and ammoniacal salts; 4, fixed alkaline salts; and 5, earthy salts. For this purpose it is to be carefully evaporated until it ceases to lose weight, either on a water or chloride-of-calcium bath, or still better, in vacuo over sulphuric acid, since by long exposure to a high temperature, a portion of the sugar loses five equivalents of water, and becomes converted into a kind of uncrystallizable caramel, thus causing the residue to weigh less than it ought to do. It is generally a matter of considerable difficulty to expel the last traces of water from the residue of diabetic urine; for ordinary purposes, however, this is not of much importance, since the small error which it here occasions affects only the proportion of the water and animal extractive, and not that of the two substances of most importance—viz., the sugar and the urea.

344. The dry residue B is to be weighed; and by deducting its weight from that of the urine before evaporation (500 grains), the proportion of water is determined; which when multiplied by two ( $500 \times 2 = 1000$ ), gives the proportion of WATER in 1000 grains of the secretion.

345. The weight of the dry residue having been carefully noted, it is to be treated with boiling water as long as anything appears to dissolve. In this way, the sugar, urea, animal extractive, and alkaline salts are dissolved out, leaving a small insoluble residue, consisting of vesical mucus, uric acid, earthy phosphates, and traces of silica.

346. The aqueous solution thus formed is to be evaporated to dryness on a water-bath, and retained for subsequent experiments (349).

347. The weight of the matter insoluble in water (345), having been noted after careful drying, it is to be incinerated until the residue becomes white or pale gray. The ash thus obtained is to be weighed; and its weight, multiplied by two, furnishes the proportion of EARTHY SALTS in 1000 grains of the urine.

348. The difference between the weight of the ash and that of the dry insoluble residue previous to ignition (347),

represents the quantity of insoluble organic matter, consisting of URIC ACID and MUCUS, in 500 grains of the urine, which must be multiplied by two, as in the former cases; in order to give the proportion in 1000 grains of the secretion.

349. The dry residue obtained by evaporating the aqueous solution (346), consisting of the soluble matters of the urine, is now to be weighed. It consists of two portions, the organic or combustible, and the inorganic or incombustible. The relative amounts of these two portions are determined by incineration; the weight of the ash representing the FIXED ALKALINE SALTS in 500 grains; which, as before, is to be multiplied by two.

350. The loss of weight experienced during incineration (349), which is that of the soluble combustible matters—viz., sugar, urea, animal extractive, and ammoniacal salts, is also to be multiplied by two. Now, since we know from our experiments with the other portions of urine A and C, the weight of the sugar and urea (340, 342), we can, by deducting their combined weights from the amount of loss during ignition, obtain the proportion of ANIMAL EXTRACTIVE and AMMONIACAL SALTS, contained in 1000 grains of the urine.

351. Thus we shall have determined the proportions of the several ingredients of the urine, which together should amount to a fraction less than 1000—viz.,

Water,	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
Sugar,	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
Urea,	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
Uric acid and mucus,	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
Animal extract and ammoniacal salts,	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
Fixed alkaline salts,	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
Earthy salts,	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
Loss,	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
										1000.00

352. The following analyses of diabetic urine will serve to illustrate its usual composition.

*Analyses I & II. (Simon).*

		I.	II.
Specific gravity,	.	1018	1016
Water,	.	957.00	960.00

Solid constituents, . . . . .	43·00	40·00
Urea, . . . . .	traces	7·99
Uric acid, . . . . .	traces	traces
Sugar, . . . . .	39·80	25·00
Extractive matter and soluble salts, . . . . .	2·10	6·50
Earthy phosphates, . . . . .	0·52	0·80
Albumen, . . . . .	traces	traces

*Analyses III, IV, & V. (Dr. Percy.)*

	III.	IV.	V.
<i>Specific gravity,</i> . . . . .	1042	1035	1039
Water, . . . . .	894·50	918·30	898·90
Solid constituents, . . . . .	105·50	81·70	101·10
Urea, . . . . .	12·16	30·32	2·39
Uric acid, . . . . .	0·16	0·26	not isolated
Sugar, . . . . .	40·12	17·15	79·10
Extractive matters and } soluble salts, . . . . . }	53·06	32·59	19·52
Earthy phosphates, . . . . .		1·30	0·09

*Analysis VI. (Bouchardat.)*

Water, . . . . .	837·58
Solid constituents, . . . . .	162·42
Urea . . . . .	8·27
Uric acid, . . . . .	not isolated
Sugar . . . . .	134·42
Extractive matters and soluble salts, . . . . .	20·34
Earthy phosphates, . . . . .	0·38

## CHAPTER VIII.

## QUANTITATIVE ANALYSIS OF ALBUMINOUS URINE.

353. IN the quantitative analysis of albuminous urine, it is usual to estimate the following ingredients; though for many purposes it is sufficient merely to determine the proportion of albumen, either with or without that of the urea: 1, water; 2, urea; 3, albumen, with traces of uric acid;<sup>1</sup> 4, vesical mucus; 5, animal extractive and ammoniacal salts; 6, fixed alkaline salts; and 7, earthy salts.

354. *Treatment of the portion A.*—Two portions of the urine, marked respectively A and B, each weighing 500

<sup>1</sup> Or the uric may be estimated separately; see paragraph 363.

grains, are to be evaporated to dryness on a water-bath.<sup>1</sup> The portion A will serve for the estimation of the urea; and the portion B for that of the other substances above enumerated.

355. The residue left after the evaporation of A, is treated with hot alcohol, to dissolve out the urea. The alcoholic solution is evaporated to dryness on a water bath, and redissolved, as far as it is capable, in hot distilled water; the aqueous solution thus obtained is evaporated to a small bulk, and mixed with pounded oxalic acid in the manner described in the analysis of diabetic urine (342). The oxalate of urea is afterwards decomposed by means of carbonate of lime in the manner already detailed; the weight of the urea obtained being multiplied by two, in order to represent the proportion of UREA in 1000 grains of the urine.

356. *Treatment of portion B.*—The residue left after the evaporation of B, is now to be examined. When it has ceased to lose weight by exposure on the water-bath, the weight of the residue is to be noted; and the loss which it has sustained during evaporation, multiplied by two, will represent the amount of WATER in 1000 grains of the urine.

357. The dry residue, when cold, is to be carefully reduced to powder in a clean dry mortar, which should be placed on a large sheet of white paper, in order to catch any particles that may be projected out of the mortar during the pounding. The powder is to be boiled with distilled water, which will dissolve out the urea, animal extractive, and soluble salts; leaving an insoluble residue of coagulated albumen, uric acid, mucus, and earthy salts. The mixture is then filtered. The solution thus obtained we will call M, and the insoluble matter N.

358. The solution M is to be evaporated to dryness on a water-bath, and subsequently examined in the manner described below (361). While the evaporation is going on, the insoluble matter N may be operated on (359).

359. The insoluble matter N, consisting of albumen, uric acid, mucus, and earthy salts, is to be carefully detached from the filter while still moist. It is then warmed for a

<sup>1</sup> If it is intended to estimate the uric acid separately, a third portion of urine, weighing 1000 grains, will also be required (363).

few seconds with a little dilute nitric acid (consisting of one part of strong acid, and about six parts of water), and well stirred with a glass rod, in order to dissolve out the earthy phosphates. The insoluble portion is to be washed with a little warm water (360), and the acid solution, together with the washings, then evaporated to dryness on a water-bath. The dry residue is weighed, incinerated, and weighed again; when the weight of the incombustible matter multiplied by two, will represent the proportion of EARTHY PHOSPHATES in 1000 parts of the urine; while the loss which the mixture sustained during incineration, also multiplied by two, will represent the amount of VESICAL MUCUS.

360. The portion of N which proved insoluble in the dilute nitric acid (359), consisting of albumen with probably a little uric acid, is to be dried on a water-bath, and weighed. The weight, multiplied by two, will represent the proportion of ALBUMEN and URIC ACID in 1000 grains of the urine. This residue should be tested for uric acid, by means of nitric acid and ammonia (23); and if it appears to be present in any considerable quantity, it may be estimated from a separate portion of urine (363).

361. The evaporated residue left by the solution M (358), containing the urea, animal extractive, and soluble salts, must now be examined. After its weight has been ascertained, the dry residue is to be gently ignited, until the incombustible matter becomes white or pale-gray. The ash thus obtained is then weighed; and its weight, multiplied by two, will represent the proportion of FIXED ALKALINE SALTS in 1000 grains of the urine.<sup>1</sup>

362. The loss of weight which the residue sustained during incineration (361) being due to the combustion of the urea and animal extractive, and the volatilization of the ammoniacal salts, derived from 500 grains of urine; we obtain, by doubling it, the amount of those substances contained in 1000 grains. From this we deduct the proportion of urea, which we have already ascertained (355), and the difference will represent the amount of ANIMAL EXTRACTIVE and AMMONIACAL SALTS, contained in 1000 grains of the secretion.

<sup>1</sup> During this ignition, traces of the alkaline chlorides are always volatilized, causing a slight loss.

363. If it is required to estimate the proportion of uric acid in albuminous urine, which, however, is seldom necessary, since there is not often more than a small trace of it present, a separate portion of urine must be used for the experiment. For this purpose, 1000 grains are to be boiled for about a quarter of an hour, and filtered from the coagulated albumen. The filtered liquid is then concentrated to about one-fourth its bulk, by evaporation on a water-bath, and, after the addition of a few drops of hydrochloric acid, set aside in a cool place for forty-eight hours. The URIC ACID, if present in any notable quantity, will gradually crystallize out, mixed possibly with traces of hippuric acid (25), which may be washed out with a little alcohol (28). The weight of the residue will then, after drying on a water-bath, represent the proportion of the acid in 1000 grains of urine.

364. Thus we shall have completed the analysis, having determined the proportion of the several ingredients proposed; which, when added together, should amount to a fraction less than 1000 grains, viz.,

Water,	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
{ Urea,	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
{ Albumen,	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
Uric acid,	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
Vesical mucus,	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
Animal extractive and ammoniacal salts,	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
Fixed alkaline salts,	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
Earthy salts,	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
Loss,	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.

---

1000·00

365. The following analyses of albuminous urine, in cases of Bright's disease, will serve to show its usual composition.

*Analyses I & II. (Simon.)*

	I.	II.
<i>Specific gravity,</i>	1014	1022
Water,	966·10	933·50
Solid constituents,	33·90	66·50
Urea,	4·77	10·10
Uric acid,	0·40	0·60
Fixed salts,	8·04	10·00
Extractive matters,	2·40	
Albumen,	18·00	33·60

*Analysis III. (Dr. Percy.)*

<i>Specific gravity,</i>	1020
Water,	946.82
Solid constituents,	53.18
Urea,	7.68
Uric acid and indeterminate animal matter,	17.52
Fixed soluble salts,	5.20
Earthy phosphates,	0.14
Albumen,	22.64

---

## PART II.

### CALCULI AND CONCRETIONS.

---

#### CHAPTER I.

##### URINARY CALCULI.

---

###### SECTION I.

366. URINARY calculi are composed, in the great majority of cases, of substances which are contained in healthy urine, such as uric acid, urate of ammonia, and the phosphates of lime and magnesia; they are, however, occasionally composed of substances which are met with only in morbid urine, such as oxalate of lime, cystine, &c. Other substances also, which may strictly be called accidental, are occasionally contained in calculi; such as fragments of sand, or other hard bodies, which have occasionally found their way into the kidneys or bladder, and there formed nuclei, round which the earthy phosphates, or other matters, have gradually been deposited. Calculi always contain, in addition to the ingredients of which they mainly consist, more or less animal matter; such as dried blood and urine, vesical mucus, &c.

367. Calculi are found to consist occasionally almost entirely of one ingredient only, but more frequently of two or more different constituents arranged together in irregular concentric layers. On this account it is impossible to determine, with any degree of certainty, the nature of the mass of a calculus, by merely examining the external coating, since the more central portion may be of a nature wholly different. The best way is to divide the calculus into two



equal parts, which is easily done by carefully cutting it through the centre with a fine saw. Fig. 51 represents a mixed calculus divided in this manner; the darker layers consisted, in the specimen from which the drawing was made, of oxalate of lime, and the lighter rings of uric acid. When a calculus is thus found on examination to consist apparently of two or more kinds of matter, fragments of each kind should be carefully detached and separately examined (411).

Fig. 51.



Alternating Calculus.

Fig. 52.



Uric Acid Calculus.

## SECTION II.

*Uric (or Lithic) Acid* ( $C_4H_4N_4O_6$ ).

368. Uric acid calculi are usually smooth or slightly tuberculated on the surface (Fig. 52), and of colors varying from pale yellowish fawn to reddish brown. When sawn through, the layers will generally be found to be tolerably regular, though of different thicknesses, and nearly parallel to the outline of the section. This is the most common of all the urinary calculi.

369. Heat a small fragment of the calculus with the blowpipe on platinum foil; it immediately blackens, owing to the charring of the animal matter, emitting, at the same time, a disagreeable smell, resembling that of burnt feathers, mixed with that of hydrocyanic acid ( $H,C_2N$ ), which, together with carbonate of ammonia, and some other compounds, is formed during the decomposition. If the heat

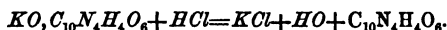
<sup>1</sup> A small fragment of the calculus, about the size of a pin's head, is generally sufficient for each experiment, and will be found more convenient in practice than a larger quantity.

be continued, the charred residue is gradually consumed, leaving only a slight trace of ash, which is usually alkaline to test paper, consisting of phosphate or carbonate of soda. Traces of the earthy phosphates, also, are almost always to be found in this and most other varieties of calculi.

370. Uric acid is insoluble in water, and nearly so in dilute acids (22).

371. A little of the calculus in powder is placed in a drop or two of tolerably strong nitric acid, in a watch-glass, or on a strip of glass; it dissolves with effervescence, carbonic acid and nitrogen being given off, and a mixture of alloxan ( $C_8N_2H_4O_{10}$ ), alloxantine ( $C_4H_3N_2O_3$ ), and some other compounds remains. This is evaporated nearly to dryness at a gentle heat, when a red residue is left, which, *when cold*, and treated with a drop of ammonia, or exposed to ammoniacal fumes, becomes purple, owing to the formation of murexide ( $C_{12}N_6H_6O_8$ ).

372. Uric acid dissolves in a solution of potash, leaving only a few shreds of animal matter (366); and when the mixture is warmed, no smell of ammonia is perceptible, thus differing from the urate of ammonia (377). On neutralizing the alkaline solution with any acid, as hydrochloric, a white precipitate of pure uric acid is thrown down, which, when separated by filtration, may be tested with nitric acid and ammonia, as described in 371.



373. If the precipitated uric acid be examined under the microscope, it will be found to consist of minute crystals, having the form shown in Fig. 3, page 6.

### SECTION III.

*Urate (or Lithate) of Ammonia* ( $NH_4O, C_{10}N_4H_4O_6$ ).

374. It is not often that we meet with calculi composed wholly of urate of ammonia, that substance being more commonly found alternating with uric acid, earthy phosphates, or other matters. These calculi are generally small in size; smooth, or slightly tuberculated (Fig. 53); and pale slate or clay-color, sometimes inclining to brown. The concentric layers are usually thinner, and less distinctly marked, than those of uric acid.

375. When heated before the blowpipe, urate of ammonia usually decrepitates, gradually disappears, and in other respects behaves like uric acid (369).

Fig. 53.



Urate of Ammonia Calculus.

It dissolves tolerably well in hot water; but being insoluble, or nearly so, in cold, is deposited again when the solution cools, as an amorphous precipitate. If a dilute acid, as hydrochloric, be added to a hot solution of urate of ammonia, the latter is decomposed, and the uric acid set free; which, being insoluble even

in hot water, is precipitated in the form of minute crystals (Fig. 3, page 30).

376. With nitric acid and ammonia, urate of ammonia produces the same results as uric acid (371).

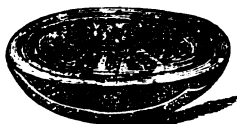
377. Urate of ammonia dissolves readily in a warm solution of potash, giving off at the same time ammoniacal fumes; by which it may be distinguished from uric acid and urate of soda. The addition of a dilute acid to the hot solution causes a crystalline precipitate of uric acid (373).

#### SECTION IV.

##### *Phosphate of Lime* ( $8\text{CaO}, 3\text{PO}_3$ ).

378. Calculi of phosphate of lime are most commonly smooth and even polished on the surface. The concentric laminæ are

Fig. 54.



Phosphate of Lime Calculus.

generally arranged with considerable regularity (Fig. 54); and when the calculus is broken, these separate from each other with great facility, forming detached crusts. The color is usually pale fawn or stone color.

379. Before the blowpipe, it chars, owing to the presence of a little animal matter; and gradually becomes white, as the carbonaceous matter burns away. It is almost infusible, requiring for its fusion so intense and prolonged a heat, that few can succeed in fusing it.

380. The residue, after ignition, is neutral to test paper.

381. It is soluble, without effervescence, in dilute nitric or hydrochloric acid (49).

382. Divide the solution in nitric acid, formed in the last experiment, into three parts, and neutralize the first portion with ammonia; the phosphate of lime is again thrown down unchanged, in the form of a gelatinous amorphous precipitate (49).

383. To the second portion of the acid solution, add a drop or two of nitrate of silver, and cautiously *neutralize* the mixture with dilute ammonia; a pale yellow precipitate of phosphate of silver ( $3\text{AgO},\text{PO}_5$ ) will be thrown down, which is soluble both in ammonia and nitric acid.

384. To the third portion of the nitric acid solution, add dilute ammonia until it is nearly neutral, taking care that it is not added in sufficient quantity to cause the precipitation of the phosphate of lime (382). Test the solution with oxalate of ammonia, which throws down a copious white precipitate of oxalate of lime (47 b).

385. If a little of the pounded phosphate of lime be mixed with about twice its bulk of the double phosphate of ammonia and magnesia, or triple phosphate ( $\text{MgO},\text{NH}_4\text{O},\text{HO},\text{PO}_5$ ), and heated before the blowpipe on platinum wire, it readily diffuses. The *fusible calculus* is composed of a similar mixture of the two salts (391).

#### SECTION V.

##### *Phosphate of Ammonia and Magnesia or Triple Phosphate* ( $\text{MgO},\text{NH}_4\text{O},\text{HO},\text{PO}_5$ ).

386. Calculi composed entirely of triple phosphate are of somewhat rare occurrence; but mixed, or alternating with other matters, and indeed constituting the great bulk of the concretion, this substance is very common. Such calculi are sometimes found to have been deposited in concentric layers, and sometimes consist of an aggregated mass of prismatic crystals. They are usually nearly colorless, or slightly tinged with drab or stone color. The surface is most commonly rough and uneven, and often covered with small shining crystals.

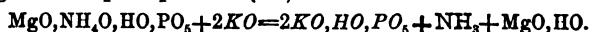
387. The triple phosphate, when heated before the blow-

pipe, chars, and gives off the smell of ammonia; swells up, gradually becomes gray as the carbonaceous matter is consumed, and ultimately fuses.

388. It is almost insoluble in water, but if boiled, a small quantity will be found to dissolve.

389. It dissolves readily in dilute hydrochloric and most other acids, and is again thrown down in the form of a crystalline precipitate, when the solution is neutralized with ammonia. If the precipitate thus obtained be examined under the microscope, it will be found to consist of well-defined crystals, which, if the solution has been supersaturated with the ammonia, are stellate (Fig. 10, page 39); but if merely neutralized, they are prismatic (Fig. 8, page 39) (44).

390. When heated with a solution of potash, it is decomposed, the potash combining with the phosphoric acid, and setting free the ammonia and the magnesia. The former volatilizes, and may be detected by the smell, while the magnesia is precipitated (49).



#### SECTION VI.

*Fusible calculus, which is a mixture of Phosphate of Lime ( $8\text{CaO}$ ,  $3\text{PO}_5$ ), and the Double Phosphate of Ammonia and Magnesia ( $\text{MgO}, \text{NH}_4\text{O}, \text{HO}, \text{PO}_5$ ).*

391. The fusible matter of which this form of calculus is composed, is, next to uric acid, the most common of the ingredients of calculi. It sometimes constitutes the entire mass of the calculus; is also frequently found alternating with other ingredients; and very commonly forms the outer crust of calculi composed of uric acid and other matters. Fusible calculi are generally oval or irregular in form (Fig. 55); white, soft, and friable, resembling chalk; though occasionally they are compact and hard.

Fig. 55.



Fusible Calculus.

392. This calculus is chiefly characterized by the readiness with which it fuses before the blowpipe, without being consumed; in which respect it differs from all other kinds

of calculus. During the ignition, the ammonia and water are expelled, leaving a mixture of the phosphates of lime and magnesia.

393. If a portion of the calculus be dissolved in dilute hydrochloric acid, nearly neutralized with ammonia, and treated with oxalate of ammonia, the lime is separated as oxalate (47, b), while most of the magnesia remains in solution.

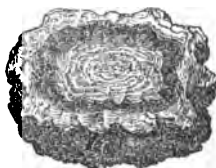
394. If the ammonia be added to the acid solution of the calculus (393) until it causes a precipitate, the mixed phosphates of lime, and of ammonia and magnesia, are thrown down. When examined under the microscope, the first appears as an amorphous powder, the latter distinctly crystalline (43).

#### SECTION VII.

##### *Oxalate-of-lime Calculus* ( $\text{CaO}, \text{C}_2\text{O}_3$ ).

395. Calculi are not unfrequently met with, composed almost entirely of oxalate of lime; but more commonly the nucleus will be found to consist of uric acid or urate of lime. Oxalate-of-lime calculi are usually very dark in color, either brown or dark olive, or a kind of dirty purple. Their surface is much more irregular and rugged than other descriptions of calculi; and when sawn asunder, they exhibit an irregular and angular structure, as shown in figure 56. From their resemblance to the fruit of the mulberry, this variety is commonly known as the *mulberry calculus*.

Fig. 56.



Oxalate of Lime Calculus.

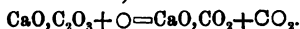
396. There is also another form in which oxalate-of-lime calculi are occasionally met with, commonly called *hemp-seed* calculi. These are small, round, or oval, and very smooth and polished on the exterior; they generally contain also a little urate of ammonia.

The general form and appearance of these oxalate-of-lime calculi are usually so peculiar and characteristic, that they may be, in most cases, easily recognized by simple inspection.

397. Pounded oxalate of lime dissolves without effervescence in dilute nitric and hydrochloric acids, and is again thrown down unchanged, in the form of a white precipitate, when the acid solution is neutralized with ammonia. Occasionally a little carbonate of lime is found mixed with the oxalate, in which case, slight effervescence will, of course, take place on the addition of the acid.

398. Oxalate of lime is insoluble in acetic and oxalic acids.

399. When heated before the blowpipe, it blackens, and gives off a disagreeable smell, resembling that of burnt feathers. If the heat be continued a short time, the residue becomes white, and then consists of carbonate of lime, into which the oxalate is converted; carbonic acid being also, with other gaseous matters, at the same time given off.



400. Treat the residue formed in the last experiment with dilute hydrochloric acid: it readily dissolves, with effervescence, showing that it has been changed into the carbonate.

401. The solution of chloride of calcium (*CaCl*) thus formed, may be neutralized with ammonia, and tested for lime with oxalate of ammonia, which will throw down the oxalate of lime ( $\text{CaO}, \text{C}_2\text{O}_3 + 2\text{Aq}$ ), in the form of a white precipitate (171).

402. If the oxalate of lime be kept intensely heated for some little time, the carbonate which is at first formed is reduced to the state of caustic lime ( $\text{CaO}$ ); which may be proved by placing the residue, when cold, on a piece of moistened turmeric paper, the yellow color of which will be turned to brown.

#### SECTION VIII.

##### *Urate (or Lithate) of Lime* ( $\text{CaO}, \text{C}_{10}\text{N}_4\text{H}_4\text{O}_9$ ).

403. This substance, though never found composing entire calculi, is not unfrequently present in small quantities in concretions which consist chiefly of uric acid, oxalate of lime, or other matters.

404. Urate of lime is nearly insoluble in cold water, but dissolves in hot, though somewhat less readily than urate





SPECIES.	FORM.	COLOR.	TEXTUR.
Uric acid. $C_{10}H_4N_4O_6$	Ovoid, or spheroid, when single. Forming facettes and angles when numerous.	Yellowish fawn; reddish brown; color of mahogany, never gray or white.	Dense, compact and frangible.
Urate of ammonia. $NH_4O, C_{10}H_4N_4O_6$	Compressed spheroid or amygdaloid.	Clay colored; slate colored; "couleur de café au lait."	Frangible.
Phosphate of lime. $8CaO, 3PO_5$	Spheroidal.	Pale brown, or grayish white.	Compact.
Triple phosphate. $MgO, NH_4O, HO, PO_5$	Compressed spheroid; compressed ovoid; pyriform; reniform.	Nearly white.	Friable. Powder not gritty.
Fusible.	Very irregular; round; pyriform; reniform; lobulated.	Quite white.	Very white, leaving a chalk like streak.
Oxalate of lime. $CaO, C_2O_3$	Spheroidal, octohedral, cubical.	Deep brown; olive, or blackish green; dull purple, sometimes whitened with the phosphates.	Very compact and dense.
Cystic oxide. $C_6NH_8O_4S_2$	Oval oblong.	Tawny yellow; becoming green in time.	Consistence of wax, resembles stearine in appearance.
Carbonate of lime. $CaO, CO_2$	Spherical.	White.	Friable.
Xanthic, or uric oxide. $C_5N_2H_2O_2$	Ovoid, flattened at the sides.	Brownish red, resembling that of cinnamon.	Compact and hard.

(To face page 139.)

COLOR.	TEXTURE.	
Flowish fawn; dish brown; or of mabo- y, never gray or white.	Dense, compact, and frangible.	(375). The hot aqueous solution deposits it ooling, generally in the form of minute needle- tals. e the other urates, it is decomposed by hydro- l. If the acid be added to a hot aqueous solution , a crystalline precipitate of uric acid is thrown (378), and chloride of calcium remains in solution. $\text{CaO}, \text{C}_{10}\text{N}_4\text{H}_4\text{O}_6 + \text{HCl} = \text{CaCl} + \text{HO} + \text{C}_{10}\text{N}_4\text{H}_4\text{O}_6.$
y colored; e colored; leur de au lait."	Frangible.	Then tested with nitric acid and ammonia, in the described in paragraph 371, urate of lime behaves acid and the other urates, yielding the rich purple murexide.
brown, or sh white.	Compact.	As this is the only salt of lime found in calculi soluble in hot water, it may be supposed to be when, after boiling a little of the pounded calculus r, the hot aqueous solution gives a white precipitate late of lime ( $\text{CaO}, \text{C}_2\text{O}_3 + 2\text{Aq}$ ), when tested with of ammonia (401).
white.	Friable. Powdery, not gritty.	

## SECTION IX.

*Cystine* ( $\text{C}_2\text{NH}_4\text{O}_4\text{S}_2$ ).

the.	Very white, leaving a chalky like streak.	8. Calculi of cystine are of rather rare occurrence. are usually more or less crystalline in structure, not sited in laminæ, soft, and of a pale brownish-yellow or hish tint. Small calculi composed almost exclusively his substance have been occasionally found in the dog. 9. The chemical characters of cystine, and the methods distinguishing it by tests, will be found described in the pters on urine (172, 269, &c.) 10. The annexed table shows the principal peculiarities the several varieties of urinary calculi.
k- ll e- d	Very compact and dense.	
Consistence of wax, resembling stearine in ap- pearance.		
Friable.		
compact and hard.		

## CHAPTER II.

QUALITATIVE EXAMINATION OF URINARY CALCULI, THE  
COMPOSITION OF WHICH IS UNKNOWN.

411. WHEN a calculus has to be examined with a view to  
ascertaining the nature of its ingredients, a very few simple

experiments, conducted on some such plan as the following, will generally furnish the required information. The calculus should first be sawn through, and the loose dust gently brushed away. If the several laminæ of which the mass is composed appear to be homogeneous, and to consist of the same kind of matter, a small fragment may be taken from any part of it for examination (412); but if, as is more frequently the case, there appear to be two or more different kinds of matter contained in the several layers (367), fragments of each of them should be carefully detached from the mass, and examined separately in the following manner.

412. Place a small fragment on platinum foil, and heat it to redness before the blowpipe, until the blackness of the charred animal matter disappears. Observe whether,—

(a) IT BURNS AWAY, LEAVING ONLY A MINUTE TRACE OF ASH (413); or

(b) IT PROVES INCOMBUSTIBLE, WITHOUT MATERIALLY LESSENING IN BULK (414); or

(c) IT IS PARTIALLY CONSUMED, leaving, however, a considerable residue of incombustible matter (415).

413. IF IT BURNS AWAY, leaving only a minute trace of incombustible ash, it is probably either uric acid, urate of ammonia, or cystine; or possibly a mixture of two or more of them. See 416–419.

414. IF IT IS INCOMBUSTIBLE, not materially lessening in bulk during the ignition, it is probably either phosphate of lime, triple phosphate, fusible matter (391), oxalate of lime (converted into carbonate by the heat), urate of lime (also converted into carbonate); or perhaps two or more of those substances mixed together. See 420–425.

415. IF THE FRAGMENT IS PARTIALLY CONSUMED, it will probably be found to consist of a mixture of one or more of the combustible substances mentioned in paragraph 413, with some of those enumerated in paragraph 414. See 426–428.

*Examination of Combustible Calculi (413).*

416. If the calculus (in powder) is found to be INSOLUBLE IN WARM WATER; SOLUBLE IN SOLUTION OF POTASH, without

the evolution of ammonia; and to form, when tested with nitric acid and ammonia, a PURPLE RESIDUE; it is probably URIC ACID (370, 372, 371). (Confirm 373.)

417. If it is found to be SOLUBLE IN HOT WATER; SOLUBLE IN SOLUTION OF POTASH, with the evolution of ammoniacal fumes; and to yield, with nitric acid and ammonia, a PURPLE RESIDUE; it is probably URATE OF AMMONIA (375, 377, 376). (Confirm 373.)

418. If it is found to be INSOLUBLE IN WARM WATER; readily SOLUBLE IN AMMONIA; the ammoniacal solution yielding, on slow evaporation, HEXAGONAL CRYSTALLINE PLATES, it is probably CYSTINE (174, 173). (Confirm 174, 271, 273.)

419. If it is suspected that more than one of the above substances are present, a little of the powder may be boiled with water, and if any portion remains undissolved, the mixture filtered *while hot*.

(a) If the clear filtered liquid DEPOSITS, ON COOLING, AN AMORPHOUS PRECIPITATE, URATE OF AMMONIA is probably present (375). (Confirm 417.)

(b) If the insoluble portion gives a PURPLE COLOR when tested with nitric acid and ammonia, URIC ACID is probably present (371). (Confirm 416.)

(c) If the insoluble portion is wholly or partially SOLUBLE IN AMMONIA; the ammoniacal solution yielding, on evaporation, HEXAGONAL PLATES, CYSTINE is probably present (173). (Confirm 418.)

*Examination of Incombustible Calculi (414).*

420. If the matter of the calculus is INFUSIBLE BEFORE THE BLOWPIPE; SOLUBLE IN DILUTE HYDROCHLORIC ACID; the acid solution of the substance after ignition, yielding, when neutralized with ammonia, an AMORPHOUS PRECIPITATE, it is probably PHOSPHATE OF LIME (379, 381, 382). (Confirm 383, 384.)

421. If it is TOLERABLY FUSIBLE before the blowpipe; SOLUBLE IN DILUTE HYDROCHLORIC ACID; the acid solution giving, when neutralized with ammonia, a CRYSTALLINE PRECIPITATE, it is probably TRIPLE PHOSPHATE (387, 389). (Confirm 390.)

422. If it is readily FUSIBLE before the blowpipe; SOLUBLE IN DILUTE HYDROCHLORIC ACID; the acid solution yielding, when supersaturated WITH AMMONIA, A PRECIPITATE, which, when examined under the microscope, is found to contain both AMORPHOUS PARTICLES and also CRYSTALLINE STELLÆ, it is probably composed of the MIXED, OR FUSIBLE PHOSPHATES (392, 394). (Confirm 393.)

423. If the substance, previous to ignition, is SOLUBLE WITHOUT EFFERVESCENCE in dilute hydrochloric acid; the acid solution yielding a WHITE PRECIPITATE WHEN NEUTRALIZED WITH AMMONIA; and after gentle ignition, is SOLUBLE WITH EFFERVESCENCE in the dilute acid; the acid solution, moderately diluted, now yielding NO PRECIPITATE when neutralized with ammonia, it is probably OXALATE OF LIME (397, 400, 401). (Confirm 398, 402.)

424. If the hot aqueous solution, formed by boiling a little of the pounded calculus with water, gives a WHITE PRECIPITATE WITH OXALATE OF AMMONIA, the presence of URATE OF LIME is indicated (407). (Confirm 404, 405, 406.)

425. If it is suspected that more than one of the above substances are present in the portion of calculus under examination, it may be gently ignited, and then treated with dilute hydrochloric acid.

(a) IF EFFERVESCENCE ENSUES (the calculus, previous to ignition, not causing effervescence with the acid), oxalate (or possibly urate (c) of lime is probably present (397, 400). (Confirm 423.)

(b) Supersaturate the acid solution with ammonia; and if any PRECIPITATE IS PRODUCED, examine it under the microscope for PHOSPHATE OF LIME and TRIPLE PHOSPHATE (382, 389). (Confirm 420, 421.)

(c) Boil a little of the pounded calculus previous to ignition, with water; and test the *hot* aqueous solution thus obtained, with oxalate of ammonia. If a WHITE PRECIPITATE is produced, URATE OF LIME is probably present (407). (Confirm 424.)

*Examination of Partially Combustible Calculi (415).*

426. When the calculus, or any portion of it, is found to be partially consumed when ignited, it is probably a mix-

ture of one or more of the combustible matters enumerated in paragraph 413, associated with one or more of the incombustible ingredients mentioned in paragraph 414.

427. A portion of the calculus, previous to ignition, may first be examined for the organic or combustible ingredients, in the manner described in paragraph 419, *a*, *b*, & *c*.

428. Another portion of the calculus may then be gently ignited on platinum foil, and the residue examined for the inorganic matters, according to the directions given in paragraph 425, *a*, *b*, & *c*.

### CHAPTER III.

#### BILIARY CALCULI OR GALL-STONES.

429. BILIARY calculi are usually of a pale yellow or brownish color; soft, soapy to the touch, and easily crushed into small fragments by pressure; and the texture of the mass is in most cases decidedly crystalline. The size most commonly met with is about that of a pea; but they are frequently found much smaller, and occasionally almost as large as a pigeon's egg. The form is generally irregular and somewhat angular, as shown in Fig. 57.

Fig. 57.



Biliary Calculi.

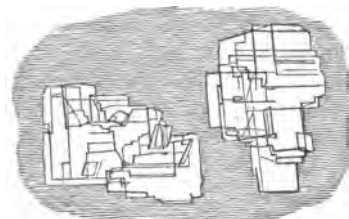
430. They usually contain from fifty to eighty per cent. of cholesterin ( $C_{36}H_{72}O$ ); the rest of the concretion being made up of biliary resin and coloring matter, mucus, and traces of other animal matters, with a small quantity of inorganic salts. The composition of three specimens analyzed by Brande was as follows:

	I.	II.	III.
Cholesterin, . . . . .	81.25	69.76	81.77
Biliary resin, . . . . .	3.12	5.66	3.83
Bile pigment, . . . . .	9.38	11.38	7.57
Albumen and salts extractible by water, . . . . .	—	—	3.83
Biliary mucus, . . . . .	6.25	13.20	—

431. Heat a small fragment of gall-stone on platinum foil; it will burn with a bright but smoky flame, leaving a small fixed residue, consisting of inorganic salts.

432. When coarsely pounded, it dissolves readily in boiling alcohol; and on cooling, the cholesterin crystallizes out

Fig. 58.



Cholesterin.

in the form of fine scaly crystals (Fig. 58), while the biliary resinous and coloring matters remain in solution, giving the liquid a yellowish tinge.

433. It is insoluble in dilute nitric and hydrochloric acids.

434. It is insoluble also in a solution of potash; thus differing from other fatty and oily substances, which cholesterin resembles in many respects.

## CHAPTER IV.

### GOUTY CONCRETIONS.

435. THESE earthy concretions, which form in the joints of gouty persons, are usually white, or nearly so, soft and friable, closely resembling chalk in appearance, and hence commonly known as *chalk stones*. They seem to vary a good deal in composition; but in the great majority of those which have been analyzed, urate of soda ( $\text{NaO}, \text{C}_{10}\text{N}_4\text{H}_4\text{O}_6$ ) appears to form the principal and most characteristic ingredient. They contain also a considerable quantity of chloride of sodium and dried cellular tissue; with occasionally urate of lime ( $\text{CaO}, \text{C}_{10}\text{N}_4\text{H}_4\text{O}_6$ ), phosphate of lime ( $8\text{CaO}, 3\text{PO}_5$ ), and chloride of potassium. The presence of a large quantity of uric acid may be shown by the formation of the purple-colored murexide, when a little of the concretion, in powder, is treated with nitric acid and ammonia, in the manner described in paragraph 371.

#### *Qualitative Examination of Gouty Concretions.*

436. Reduce the concretion intended for analysis to tolerably fine powder, and digest it in cold water to dissolve

out the chlorides of sodium and potassium. Filter the solution from the insoluble portion, which must be reserved for subsequent examination (440).

437. Test a few drops of the aqueous solution thus formed, with nitrate of silver. A white curdy precipitate, which is readily soluble in ammonia, but insoluble in nitric acid, will show the presence of CHLORINE (chloride of sodium) (41, *a*).

438. Mix the rest of the aqueous solution with bichloride of platinum; evaporate the mixture to dryness, or nearly so, on a water-bath; and observe the yellow needle-shaped crystals of the double chloride of sodium and platinum ( $\text{NaCl}, \text{PtCl}_2$ ), showing the presence of SODA (chloride of sodium) (41, *f*).

439. Add a little alcohol to the evaporated residue, and observe whether any small sandy-looking crystals remain undissolved, indicating the presence of POTASH (41, *e*).

440. The portion which proved insoluble in cold water (436), may now be treated with hot water, and gently boiled with successive small quantities of the liquid as long as anything appears to dissolve. The urate of soda is thus slowly dissolved, together with any urate of lime that may be present (97, 404). The matter which proves insoluble in the hot water is to be retained for subsequent examination (444).

441. Hydrochloric acid is now added in slight excess to the hot aqueous solution, and the mixture set aside until it cools, in order to allow the uric acid, which will have been displaced from the soda and lime by the hydrochloric acid (405), to separate completely from the solution. The uric acid is thus precipitated; leaving in solution chloride of sodium, and also, in case any urate of lime was present in the concretion, a little chloride of calcium.

442. The mixture thus obtained is filtered. The URIC ACID may be examined with the microscope and with other tests (373, 371); and a little of the aqueous solution may be neutralized with ammonia, and tested for LIME with oxalate of ammonia (171).

443. The rest of the aqueous solution may be evaporated at a gentle heat with bichloride of platinum; when the yellow needles of the double chloride of sodium and pla-





## PART III.

### BLOOD.

---

#### CHAPTER I.

#### HEALTHY BLOOD.

---

##### SECTION I.

##### *General Characters of Blood.*

446. THE general appearance of blood, as it flows from the vessels through which it circulates in the living body, is familiar to every one, as an opaque, slightly viscous fluid, of a more or less brilliant red color; that from the arteries being brighter and more scarlet than that from the veins. It has, while warm, a faint though characteristic odor, differing in the blood of different animals, and saline and disagreeable taste. The specific gravity of healthy blood appears to vary from 1050 to 1058, the average being about 1055. It is always alkaline to test paper.

447. While circulating in the vessels, blood consists of a nearly colorless and transparent liquid, in which float myriads of minute vesicular bodies or corpuscles, of which by far the greater number are of a bright red color; and these being so small as to be individually quite invisible without the aid of a tolerably good microscope, give the blood, when seen with the naked eye, the appearance of being a homogeneous red fluid (451). A few of the corpuscles are colorless, and differ also in other respects from the red ones (464). The fluid portion of the blood, in which the corpuscles float, is usually called the *liquor sanguinis*.

448. The most remarkable peculiarity presented by the blood, is the spontaneous coagulation which it begins to

undergo almost immediately after being drawn, gradually separating into a more or less firm and solid red coagulum or *clot*, consisting of coagulated fibrin mixed with the corpuscles, and a pale yellowish transparent watery liquid, called the *serum*, holding in solution all the other solid matters of the blood. The nature and cause of this phenomenon will be more fully explained further on (473). The specific gravity of the serum is lower than that of the entire blood, being about 1029.

449. The chemical composition of the blood is highly complex; and though the nature of the principal ingredients is now tolerably well understood, our knowledge of the more obscure parts of its history is still very imperfect. The following substances appear to enter into its composition (Simon), and probably further researches will reveal the presence of other compounds, and, perhaps, also prove the non-existence of some of those now included in the list.

	Water,
	Albumen,
Protein compounds,	Fibrin,
	Globulin,
Coloring matters,	Hæmatin,
	Hæmaphæin,
Extractive matters,	Alcohol extractive (containing traces of urea),
	Water extractive, .
	Cholesterin,
	Serolin,
Fatty matters, . . .	Margaric acid,
	Oleic acid,
	Red and whitesolid fats, containing phosphorus,
	Oxide of iron,
	Albuminate of soda,
	Phosphates of lime, magnesia, and soda,
Saline matters, . . .	Sulphates of potash and soda,
	Carbonates of lime, magnesia, and soda,
	Chlorides of sodium and potassium,
	Lactate and urate of soda,
	Oleate and margarate of soda,
Gases, . . . . .	Oxygen,
	Nitrogen,
	Carbonic acid,
	Sulphur,
	Phosphorus.

450. It will, however, be more convenient for our present purpose, to consider the constituents of the blood as arranged

in the following manner, the more important substances only being placed separately, and the others being, for the sake of simplicity, grouped together :

Water,  
Red and white corpuscles,  
Albumen,  
Fibrin,  
Alcohol extractive,  
Water extractive,  
Oily fats,  
Crystalline or solid fats.  
Fixed saline matters.

A short description of each of these substances and groups will assist in rendering the subsequent analytical operations, both qualitative and quantitative, more simple and intelligible to the student.

## SECTION II.

### *Blood-Corpuscles.*

451. If freshly drawn blood, previous to coagulation, be examined under the microscope, it will be found to consist of a transparent and nearly colorless fluid, in which float innumerable minute, circular, disk-shaped bodies or corpuscles, of which by far the greater number appear of a pale yellowish color, though they are in reality red ; the paleness of the color being caused by the red rays from each of the corpuscles being spread over so large a surface. It is to these corpuscles that the red color and opacity of the blood are due ; the *liquor sanguinis*, or fluid portion of the blood, in which they float, being nearly colorless and perfectly transparent.

452. These minute bodies, which, when the blood is first drawn, float freely in the *liquor sanguinis*, occasionally adhere together, forming little aggregations resembling strings of beads or rolls of coin (Fig. 59) ; this arrangement, however, is not always permanent, and the corpuscles gradually become again disunited and scattered. The tendency to aggregate together is usually greater during the inflammatory state, frequently causing the red corpuscles

to collect in irregularly shaped masses, which sink more rapidly than when they are detached from each other. This is one of the causes which tend to produce what is known as the *buffy coat*, which was formerly supposed to be always indicative of inflammation, but which has since been found to be formed almost whenever the fibrin, from whatever cause, coagulates more slowly, or the corpuscles subside more rapidly, than in healthy blood (454, 473).

Fig. 59.

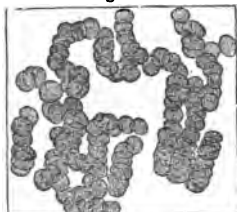
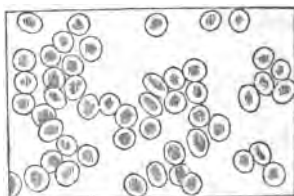
Blood-Corpuscles, magnified  
400 diameters.

Fig. 60.

Blood-Corpuscles, magnified  
400 diameters.

453. The red corpuscles of human blood vary from  $\frac{1}{1000}$ ths to  $\frac{1}{250}$ ths of an inch in diameter, the average size being about  $\frac{1}{300}$ ths of an inch. They are nearly circular flattened disks, each being slightly depressed and concave in the centre; their thickness is usually about one-fourth or one-fifth of their diameter (Fig. 60).<sup>1</sup>

454. When, owing to the solidification of the fibrin, the blood coagulates (473), the corpuscles gradually become entangled in the network of the solidifying clot, which is, in consequence, of a bright red color; while the serum, or defibrinated *liquor sanguinis*, is left nearly colorless as the clot subsides. In consequence of the corpuscles being slightly heavier than the liquid in which they float, they begin very slowly to subside almost immediately after the blood is drawn; so that the lower portion of the clot usually contains a larger proportion of them, and has consequently a deeper color than the upper. This is the case to a remarkable extent in certain morbid conditions of the blood, which will be noticed further on (589).

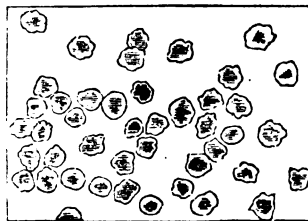
<sup>1</sup> For further particulars relative to the structure of the blood-corpuscles, see Todd and Bowman's *Physiological Anatomy and Physiology of Man*.

455. The red corpuscles appear to consist of delicate membranous vesicles, filled with the red fluid to which they owe their peculiar color, which fluid is supposed to consist of a coloring matter containing a considerable quantity of iron, to which the name of hæmatin has been given, associated with a protein compound, in many respects analogous to albumen, and called globulin. The enclosing membrane, which is highly elastic, appears to be composed either of coagulated fibrin, or albumen, or of some other modification of protein closely allied to them.

456. When placed in solutions of different densities, the phenomena of endosmosis and exosmosis presented by the corpuscles are very curious and interesting, and may be seen with great facility with the help of a tolerable microscope. As long as the fluid in which they float is of the same density as that which they contain,—such, for instance, as the liquor sanguinis,—the corpuscles experience little or no change of form. But if the external liquid is less dense than that contained in the corpuscles, the latter will become more or less distended and globular, owing to the lighter fluid, in obedience to the well-known laws of endosmosis, passing through the membranous vesicles into the interior more rapidly than the heavier fluid within can pass outwards. If, on the other hand, the external liquid be more dense than that contained within the corpuscles, the contrary effect will be produced, and the corpuscles will immediately begin to collapse, and assume a wrinkled appearance (Fig. 61). This change of form not unfrequently takes place spontaneously, while a drop of blood, placed between two surfaces of glass, is being examined under the microscope; especially near the edges, where owing to evaporation, the liquid with which the corpuscles are in contact, gradually becomes more concentrated, and consequently more dense.

457. The liquor sanguinis, or fluid portion of the blood, as it exists in the living body, and before it undergoes

Fig. 61.



Blood-Corpuscles collapsed, magnified 400 diameters.

coagulation, appears to possess the same density as the red fluid contained in the vesicles ; so that, as long as it continues so, no change takes place in the form of the corpuscles. When, however, the fibrin, which was before dissolved in the liquor sanguinis, has coagulated, the resulting serum becomes less dense, in consequence of its holding in solution a smaller amount of solid matter (448). The effect of this upon the blood-corpuscles, is to cause them, when in contact with the serum of coagulated blood, gradually to enlarge in size, in consequence of the increased rapidity with which the less dense serum enters through the membranous integument.

458. If the red corpuscles be brought in contact with water, the change is extremely rapid ; they instantly swell to a much larger size, the vesicles becoming less and less distinct, until at length, unless the quantity of water is very small, they almost entirely disappear.

459. When, owing to the action of water, or some other liquid of comparatively low specific gravity, the corpuscles have become distended, they may, if the distension has not been allowed to go too far, be again brought back almost to their original size ; and even be made to assume a wrinkled appearance, by bringing them in contact with a tolerably strong solution of sugar, or of certain salts, as chloride of sodium, or muriate of ammonia.

460. The corpuscles readily dissolve in a solution of potash, ammonia, acetic acid, and some other fluids.

461. Although we are unable to separate the corpuscles from the blood by filtration, since they pass readily through the pores of the filter, it is found that when mixed with certain strong saline solutions, they are retained by it. A solution of sulphate of soda, for example, having a specific gravity of about 1.13, when mixed with the blood, effectually prevents the passage of the corpuscles through the filter. This remarkable property has been applied by Figuier to the purposes of analysis (582).

462. When blood is allowed to dry at common temperatures, and is subsequently moistened, even after the lapse of a considerable time, with some liquid having a specific gravity similar to that of the serum (448), the corpuscles are found to have retained their characteristic form and

appearance, and may be readily distinguished under the microscope. This circumstance has been ingeniously applied for the purpose of solving a question, which in some medico-legal inquiries is one of grave importance, viz., whether the stains found on clothing, or elsewhere, are, or are not, stains of blood. The methods hitherto devised of identifying minute traces of blood by means of chemical tests are very imperfect and unsatisfactory; so that the assistance afforded by the microscope here becomes of the highest value.

463. For this purpose, the stain is to be moistened and gently rubbed with a little fresh white of egg, or some other fluid having a specific gravity of about 1030 to 1050. It is then scraped off, and a little of the mixture examined under the microscope with a tolerably high power; when, if the stain consisted of blood, the characteristic corpuscles will, in most cases, be distinctly visible.

464. *White corpuscles of the Blood.*—In addition to the red corpuscles, there are always present in the blood a few colorless particles, somewhat larger than the colored ones, and otherwise differing from them in general appearance and structure (Fig. 62). They are of irregular forms, sometimes spherical, slightly granular on the surface, and appear to be identical or nearly so, with the peculiar corpuscles always present in the lymph and the chyle. When treated with acetic acid, the granular exterior becomes transparent, as in the corpuscles of pus, and one or more internal nuclei are rendered visible.

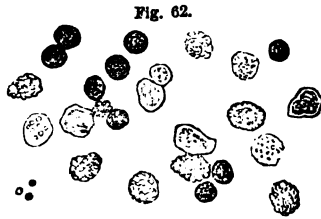


Fig. 62.

White Corpuscles of the Blood, magnified 400 diameters.

465. The proportion of corpuscles present in healthy blood is usually about 130 parts in 1000 (578).

### SECTION III.

#### *Albumen.*

466. This is one of the most important of the constituents of the blood, and, with the exception of the red cor-



puscles, is present in larger quantity than any of the other solid matters contained in it. It is held in solution in the serum, where it may readily be shown to exist, by gently boiling in a tube a little of the clear colorless fluid from which the coagulated clot of fibrin and corpuscles has subsided. As soon as the temperature reaches about  $170^{\circ}$  the albumen begins to coagulate, and on being boiled for a short time, separates entirely in the insoluble form.

467. It may also be precipitated from its solution in the serum, by adding to the clear fluid a few drops of dilute nitric or hydrochloric acid (136, 141). Acetic acid fails to precipitate it; but if ferrocyanide of potassium be added to the acidified solution, a dense white precipitate is produced, even when the albuminous liquid is very dilute.

468. When gently warmed with strong hydrochloric acid albumen dissolves, forming a purple-colored solution, in which respect it resembles fibrin and casein.

469. When moistened with strong nitric acid, albumen becomes yellow, owing to the formation of xanthoproteic acid ( $2\text{HO}, \text{C}_{34}\text{N}_4\text{H}_{24}\text{O}_{12}$ ), which, together with oxalic acid ( $\text{HO}, \text{C}_2\text{O}_3$ ), ammonia ( $\text{NH}_3$ ), nitric oxide ( $\text{NO}_2$ ), and nitrogen, is always formed by the action of strong nitric acid on the compounds of protein. A familiar example of this occurs in the yellow stain caused on the skin by nitric acid.

470. It appears from the results of numerous analyses, that the average amount of dry albumen present in healthy blood, is rather more than 70 parts in 1000 (573).

471. The composition of albumen is usually expressed by Mulder's formula ( $\text{C}_{400}\text{H}_{310}\text{N}_{50}\text{O}_{120}\text{S}_2\text{P}$ ); but considerable uncertainty still hangs over the real nature of this class of bodies.<sup>1</sup> As the more important peculiarities of albumen

<sup>1</sup> The percentage composition of the three so-called *protein compounds*, albumen, fibrin, and casein, is as follows:

	Albumen.	Fibrin.	Casein.
Carbon, . . . . .	55.46	54.45	54.66
Hydrogen, . . . . .	7.20	7.07	7.15
Nitrogen, . . . . .	16.48	17.21	15.72
Oxygen, . . . . .	18.27	19.35	21.55
Sulphur, . . . . .	2.16	1.59	.92
Phosphorus, . . . . .	.43	.33	
	<hr/> 100.00	<hr/> 100.00	<hr/> 100.00

have been already noticed in the chapter on morbid urine (133, 235, &c.), they need not be again described.

## SECTION IV.

*Fibrin.*

472. This substance, of which muscular fibre is chiefly composed, is closely allied in chemical composition and general properties to albumen; and it is, indeed, not improbable that both are, in their chemical relations, merely modifications of the same compound, which from the circumstance of its being apparently the basis, not only of albumen and fibrin, but also of casein (625) and some other analogous substances, has been called *protein*, from *πρωτεῖω*, *I am first*.<sup>1</sup>

473. While circulating in the vessels, the fibrin of the blood is held in a state of solution in the *liquor sanguinis*; but no sooner is the blood removed from the system, than it begins to separate in a solid state, after which it becomes quite insoluble in water. This solidification of the fibrin is the cause of the well-known phenomenon of coagulation, which blood experiences almost immediately after it is drawn; and although the coagulum or clot contains the blood-corpuscles in addition to the fibrin, these have merely been entangled in the network of coagulating fibrin, and do not themselves play any active part in the process of coagulation.

474. The coagulation of blood may be retarded, and even altogether prevented, by the presence of certain salts and other substances. The alkalies, for example, and their carbonates and acetates, entirely prevent it; and tolerably strong solutions of nitrate of potash, nitrate of lime, muriate of ammonia, and some other salts, retard it for a considerable time. The latter salt, indeed, gradually dissolves fibrin, after it has been allowed to coagulate. Most of the dilute acids, also, cause blood to retain its fluidity, though it becomes, under their influence, more viscous and syrupy in its consistence.

475. Contact with certain animal membranes also appears to exercise a retarding influence on the coagulation of the

<sup>1</sup> See note to 471.

blood. When infused into the cellular tissue, it has been known to continue uncoagulated for some weeks ; and even in a tied artery, it remains some hours without coagulating.

476. It appears from the experiment of M. Denis, that if moist fibrin be digested in a solution of nitrate of potash containing a little soda, at a temperature of about 100° F., it becomes gradually converted into a substance in almost every respect identical with albumen ; being soluble in water, and coagulable by heat. This change is said to be most readily produced when the fibrin employed in the experiment has been obtained from venous blood, by allowing it to coagulate spontaneously ; while, if it is separated by agitation, or if the blood be arterial, it scarcely experiences any alteration in the saline solution.

477. Pure fibrin may be obtained without difficulty, by receiving the blood, as it flows from the body, in a clean porcelain dish, and stirring it well for some little time with a glass rod ; or the blood may be shaken with a few small fragments of lead, in a closed glass flask. The fibrin, as it coagulates, collects in loose fibrous masses round the rod or fragments of lead, colored slightly red, owing to the imprisonment of a few corpuscles within the network of fibrin. These may be removed by tying the coagulum in a piece of fine muslin, and washing it under a stream of cold water until the mass becomes colorless. In this state, it still contains traces of fatty matter and inorganic salts, together with a considerable amount of water. To obtain the fibrin, therefore, in a state of perfect purity, the washed coagulum must be dried on a chloride of calcium bath at a temperature of about 250°, and the dry mass then reduced to fine powder in a mortar. The pounded fibrin may afterwards be washed successively with alcohol, ether, and dilute hydrochloric acid ; and, lastly, macerated with cold or lukewarm water, until all the soluble matter is removed ; after which it may be dried as before at a temperature of about 250°.

478. If the blood from which we wish to extract the fibrin has already coagulated, the clot is first gently pressed between folds of bibulous paper, in order to squeeze out the greater part of the adhering serum, and then cut into thin shreds with a sharp knife. The finely-divided clot is then washed in a muslin bag under a gentle stream of cold water,

until it becomes colorless, by which means the imprisoned corpuscles are washed out of the fibrous mass. The latter is then dried, and reduced to powder, and subsequently purified by washing and drying in the manner above described (477).

479. Fibrin thus prepared is a pale-yellowish, horny-looking substance, hard, brittle, and, if all traces of fat have been removed, transparent. It is perfectly tasteless, and insoluble in water, alcohol, and ether; if kept for a short time in water, however, it gradually softens, swells up, and reassumes the appearance it had previous to desiccation. When digested with acetic and most of the other acids, fibrin becomes gelatinous, and is in that state soluble in water. The acid solution, when treated with ferrocyanide of potassium, gives a copious white precipitate, similar to that caused in albuminous solutions. Like albumen, and the other modifications of protein, it forms, when gently warmed with strong hydrochloric acid, a purple-colored solution. With nitric acid, also, fibrin behaves like the other protein compounds, forming the yellow xanthoproteic acid (469).

480. When examined under the microscope, coagulated fibrin appears to consist of a rude network of amorphous threads, together with detached aggregations of irregular form, similar to albumen.

481. The average proportion of dry fibrin present in healthy blood, appears to be rather more than two parts in a thousand (573).

#### SECTION V.

##### *Extractive Matters.*

482. Of the real chemical nature of the substances included under the name of extractive matters, little is yet definitely known, though they have frequently engaged the attention of chemists. It is probable, however, that further researches will, ere long, throw new light upon this at present obscure class of substances. They include all the undefined, uncrystallizable organic matters which are soluble in water; or, in other words, the extractive matters of the blood may be said to include all the organic substances

contained in it, with the exception of the corpuscles, albumen, fibrin, and fatty matters.

483. Extractive matters are usually divided into *alcohol extractive* and *water extractive*; the first including that portion which is soluble both in water and alcohol; and the latter, that which is soluble in water and insoluble in alcohol. They are of a brown or yellowish color, and are characterized by their solutions giving brown precipitates with acetate of lead, but none with bichloride of mercury. A solution of the alcohol extractive is precipitated by an infusion of galls, which reagent causes little or no change in the water extractive.

484. Traces of urea are probably always present in the blood, and would be contained in the alcohol extractive. The method of detecting it will be described further on (598). The minute traces of uric acid which appear to be usually present even in healthy blood, would be contained in the water extractive; the mode of detecting them is described in paragraph 604.

485. The amount of extractive matters present in healthy blood, seems to vary from one to three parts in a thousand.

## SECTION VI.

### *Fatty Matters.*

486. Our knowledge of the fatty matters contained in the blood is at present far from being complete. They are usually divided into *oily fats* and *crystalline fats*; the first being soluble in cold alcohol, and the latter insoluble. The oily fats appear to consist chiefly of oleic ( $HO, C_{44}H_{88}O_2$ ) and margaric ( $2HO, C_{68}H_{136}O_2$ ) acids; the crystalline fatty matter is probably a mixture of serolin with traces of cholesterolin ( $C_{36}H_{72}O$ ), together with one or more solid fats containing phosphorus.

487. To obtain these fatty matters, a quantity of blood is evaporated to dryness on a water-bath, and the dry residue, after being reduced to powder, is digested in hot ether, successive portions of which must be added as long as anything appears to be dissolved by it. The ethereal solution is then evaporated to dryness on a water-bath, and the residue, consisting of the mixed fats, treated with cold

alcohol, which will dissolve out the oily fats, and leave the crystalline matters undissolved. The first may be obtained by evaporating the alcoholic solution on a water-bath; and the undissolved crystalline fats may be dissolved in boiling alcohol, from which they will almost entirely separate, as the liquid cools, in the form of small crystalline scales.

488. The quantity of fatty matters present in healthy blood appears to vary from 1·5 to 2·5 in 1000 parts (573).

#### SECTION VII.

##### *Fixed Saline Matters.*

489. The ash left after the incineration of the dry residue of evaporated blood appears to contain the following substances—viz., the chlorides of sodium and potassium; the phosphates of lime, magnesia, and soda; the sulphates of potash and soda; and oxide of iron derived from the hæmatin (455). If the ash has been obtained by the incineration of the serum, traces of alkaline and earthy carbonates will probably be rendered apparent by the effervescence caused by the addition of an acid; but if the ash has been obtained by the incineration of the entire blood, no trace of carbonates will be observable on the addition of the acid. The cause of this appears to be, that some of the fatty matters present in the clot contain traces of phosphorus (486), which during combustion, is converted into phosphoric acid ( $\text{PO}_5$ ); and the phosphoric acid thus formed decomposes the small quantity of carbonates derived from the serum, converting them into phosphates.

490. The saline matters of the blood may be conveniently divided into the *alkaline salts*, which readily dissolve in water, and the *earthy salts*, which require an acid for their solution. The alkaline portion of the ash consists of the chlorides of sodium and potassium; the sulphates of potash and soda; and phosphate, with possibly traces of carbonate (489) of soda. The earthy or insoluble portion contains the phosphates of lime and magnesia; oxide of iron derived from the red coloring matter; and possibly a little earthy carbonate (489). The presence of the bases and acids contained in these several salts may be shown by the following experiments.

491. Digest from twenty to thirty grains of the ash in warm water, in order to dissolve out the alkaline salts, and filter the solution from the insoluble portion. The aqueous solution thus obtained may be first tested, retaining the earthy residue for subsequent examination (499).

492. If the aqueous solution is at all dilute, it should first be concentrated by evaporation. To a little of the concentrated solution, add a slight excess of tartaric acid ( $2HO, C_4H_4O_6$ ), and agitate the mixture with a glass rod. A colorless crystalline precipitate of the bitartrate shows the presence of POTASH.

493. To another portion of the solution add a solution of bichloride of platinum ( $PtCl_2$ ), and allow the mixture to evaporate to dryness, either spontaneously or at a very gentle heat. Minute yellow granular crystals of the double chloride of platinum and potassium ( $KCl, PtCl_2$ ) will be found deposited, also showing the presence of POTASH. In addition to these will be seen long, yellow, needle-shaped crystals of the double chloride of platinum and sodium, proving the presence of SODA, a few detached cubical crystals of chloride of sodium will also be deposited, which may be proved to be such by their well-known taste.

494. The presence of SODA may also be shown by adding to a little of the strong aqueous solution a few drops of antimoniate of potash ( $KO, SbO_3$ ), which will gradually cause a colorless crystalline precipitate of antimoniate of soda ( $NaO, SbO_3$ ).

495. To another portion of the aqueous solution of the ash, add a solution of chloride of barium, or nitrate of baryta, as long as it causes any precipitate. The sulphuric, phosphoric, and (if any (489)), carbonic acids, are thus thrown down in combination with baryta. The mixture containing the precipitate thus produced, is now strongly acidified with hydrochloric or nitric acid, and warmed. If effervescence occurs on the addition of the acid, CARBONIC ACID is probably present. The presence of SULPHURIC ACID is shown by a portion of the precipitate (sulphate of baryta) proving insoluble in the acid.

496. Filter the acid mixture formed in (495), and neutralize the filtered liquid with ammonia. The phosphate of baryta ( $2BaO, HO, PO_5$ ), which had been dissolved by the

acid, is reprecipitated, indicating the presence of PHOSPHORIC ACID (498).

497. Acidify another portion of the aqueous solution of the ash with nitric acid ; add a slight excess of nitrate of silver, and filter the liquid from the white precipitate occasioned by the silver salt. This precipitate may be proved to consist of chloride of silver (HYDROCHLORIC ACID), by being readily soluble in ammonia, and insoluble in nitric acid.

498. Accurately neutralize the acid solution formed in (497), with dilute ammonia ; the pale yellow phosphate of silver ( $3\text{AgO},\text{PO}_5$ ) which had been held in solution by the excess of acid, will now be precipitated, showing the presence of PHOSPHORIC ACID (496).

499. The earthy portion of the ash, which proved insoluble in water (491), may now be examined. It is to be dissolved in as small a quantity as possible of dilute hydrochloric acid, a gentle heat being applied if necessary. If effervescence occurs on the addition of the acid, CARBONIC ACID is present (489).

500. A little of the acid solution may now be nearly neutralized with dilute ammonia, which should not be added in sufficient quantity to cause any precipitate. The liquid is then tested with a drop or two of a solution of ferrocyanide of potassium, which will cause, either at once, or in the course of a few minutes, a blue color, owing to the formation of the ferrocyanide of iron ( $\text{Fe}_43\text{FeCy}_3$ ), showing the presence of IRON.

501. The rest of the acid solution of the earthy portion of the ash may now be supersaturated with ammonia, which will throw down a white gelatinous precipitate of earthy phosphates. A little of this precipitate may be examined under the microscope, when it will be found to consist chiefly of amorphous particles of phosphate of lime ( $8\text{CaO},3\text{PO}_5$ ), with a few crystals of the double phosphate of ammonia and magnesia ( $2\text{MgO},\text{NH}_4\text{O},\text{PO}_5+12\text{Aq}$ ). The precipitate thrown down by the ammonia may also be examined for LIME, MAGNESIA, and PHOSPHORIC ACID, by redissolving it in acetic acid, and testing the solution in the manner described in paragraphs 47, 71, &c.

502. The quantity of alkaline salts usually present in



outside of the bottle is then cleaned with a wet cloth, and wiped dry.

511. The weight of the bottle, with its contents, is now taken, in order to ascertain the exact quantity of blood employed in the experiment, which is known by deducting from the gross weight that of the empty bottle and the lead, the difference being the weight of blood contained in it.

512. The stopper is now removed, and the contents of the bottle poured out into a small basin or saucer. The liquid portion is carefully poured off, and may be thrown away; after which the fibrin adhering to the lead is to be washed with a gentle stream of cold water, until it becomes colorless, in order to separate from it the whole of the corpuscles and serum. During the washing, the spongy aggregations of fibrin may be gently pressed occasionally between the fingers, care being taken that none of the fragments are lost. When clean, the fibrin is to be placed in a small evaporating dish, and dried on a chloride-of-calcium bath, at a temperature of  $220^{\circ}$  or  $230^{\circ}$ , until it ceases to lose weight. It is unimportant whether it is dried and weighed with the pieces of lead, or first separated from them, since the weight of the lead being known (506), may be deducted from the gross weight of the lead and fibrin, the difference being that of the fibrin.

513. The weight thus obtained represents the proportion of FIBRIN in the quantity of blood used in the experiment; the proportion in 1000 parts of blood may afterwards be ascertained by the following calculation :

$$\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Wt. of blood} \\ \text{employed.} \end{array} \right\} : \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Wt. of fibrin} \\ \text{obtained.} \end{array} \right\} :: 1000 : \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Quantity of fibrin in} \\ \text{1000 parts of blood.} \end{array} \right\}$$

514. *Treatment of the portion B.*—The capsule containing the portion B, after being accurately weighed (508), is allowed to remain on the water bath (or still better, on a chloride of calcium bath, heated to about  $220^{\circ}$  or  $230^{\circ}$ ), until it ceases to lose weight on being weighed at intervals of half an hour or an hour, care being taken to wipe the outside clean and dry each time. When the weight becomes constant, it may be concluded that the whole of the water has been expelled.

515. From the weight thus obtained, that of the empty capsule is now to be deducted; the difference being the

weight of the ENTIRE SOLID MATTER contained in the quantity of blood operated on. The difference between the weight of this dry residue and that of the blood before evaporation, or in other words, the loss which it has experienced during the evaporation, will then represent the amount of WATER contained in the quantity of blood employed in the experiment. The proportion of solid matter and of water present in 1000 parts of the blood, may therefore be calculated in the following manner:

*For the Solid Matter.*

$$\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Wt. of} \\ \text{blood} \\ \text{evaporated.} \end{array} \right\} : \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Wt. of} \\ \text{dry} \\ \text{residue.} \end{array} \right\} :: 1000 : \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Proportion of solid} \\ \text{matter in 1000} \\ \text{parts of the blood.} \end{array} \right\}$$

*For the Water.*

$$\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Wt. of} \\ \text{blood} \\ \text{evaporated.} \end{array} \right\} : \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Loss of Wt.} \\ \text{during} \\ \text{evaporation.} \end{array} \right\} :: 1000 : \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Proportion of water} \\ \text{in 1000 parts of} \\ \text{the blood.} \end{array} \right\}$$

516. *Treatment of the portion C.*—The third portion of blood which was collected in the beaker (509), is allowed to stand for about twenty-four hours, or until it separates into a firm clot and clear serum. Two or three drachms of the clear serum are carefully poured off from the clot into a small platinum or porcelain capsule, similar to that before used (506), the weight of which has been previously accurately noted. The capsule with the serum is now weighed, to ascertain the quantity of the latter employed in the experiment, and then evaporated to perfect dryness on a chloride of calcium bath, at a temperature of about 230°, until it ceases to lose weight. The loss of weight which it experiences during evaporation, represents the amount of water in the quantity of serum used; while the weight of the dry residue shows the amount of solid matter contained in the same quantity of serum.

517. From the numbers now obtained, we are enabled to calculate the proportion of the SOLID MATTERS OF THE SERUM in 1000 parts of blood, in the following manner. Knowing, as we do, the quantity of water in 1000 parts of the blood (515); and assuming (as we safely may) that the water of the blood exists wholly in the form of serum; knowing also the proportion of water and of solid matter contained

in the serum (516); we may, from the quantity of water in the blood, estimate the quantity of solids held in solution in the serum, thus:

$$\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Wt. of water} \\ \text{in the quan-} \\ \text{tity of serum} \\ \text{employed.} \end{array} \right\} : \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Wt. of solid mat-} \\ \text{ter in the quan-} \\ \text{tity of serum} \\ \text{employed.} \end{array} \right\} :: \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Water in} \\ 1000 \text{ pts.} \\ \text{of the} \\ \text{blood.} \end{array} \right\} : \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Solids of} \\ \text{serum in} \\ 1000 \text{ pts. of} \\ \text{the blood.} \end{array} \right\}$$

518. We have now determined the proportion of water, fibrin, and solid matters of the serum, contained in the blood, and have only to ascertain the weight of the CORPUSCLES, in order to complete the analysis. This is done by adding together the weights of the fibrin and the solids of the serum contained in 1000 parts of blood, and deducting the sum of them from the weight of the entire solid matter, which consists of fibrin, solids of the serum, and corpuscles; the difference therefore will represent the proportion of the latter in 1000 parts of the blood.

519. The several results now obtained may be recorded thus; and the numbers, when added together, should amount to within a fraction of 1000.

Water,	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
Corpuscles,	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
Fibrin,	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
Solid matters of serum,	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
							<hr/>
							1000.00
							<hr/>

## SECTION II.

*Quantitative Analysis of Coagulated Blood, including the estimation of the water, corpuscles, fibrin, and the solid matters contained in the serum.*

520. The portion of blood intended for analysis, which may consist of about ten fluid ounces, should be collected in a weighed or counterpoised glass beaker, or other cylindrical vessel, and accurately weighed; or if it has been accidentally collected in any vessel of which the weight has not previously been determined, it may be weighed as before, and the weight of the containing vessel, ascertained after the blood has been removed, deducted from the gross weight; the difference being, of course, the weight of the blood employed. The blood, after being collected, is to be set aside

in a tolerably cool place for about twenty-four hours, to allow it to coagulate; the top of the glass being covered with a glass plate or small dish, to preserve it from dust and prevent evaporation.

521. About two or three fluid drachms of the clear serum are to be drawn off with a pipette, or carefully poured off, into a small weighed platinum or porcelain capsule; after being accurately weighed, it is to be evaporated, until it ceases to lose weight, on a chloride of calcium bath, kept at a temperature of about 220°. When dry, the weight is noted; the loss during evaporation representing the amount of water in the quantity of serum operated on, and the weight of the dry residue being that of the solid matter contained in the same. The relative proportions of solid matter and water which form the serum, are thus ascertained.

522. While the evaporation of the serum (521) is going on, the examination of the rest of the coagulated blood may be proceeded with. The serum is first poured off from the clot with great care, avoiding the escape of any portion of the coagulum; the last portions of the liquid being removed by means of a fine-pointed pipette, or by introducing one end of a folded piece of bibulous paper, which will suck up the liquid until it is saturated, and may then be replaced by another. This serum, although it will probably not be wanted for any subsequent experiments, had better be for the present retained, in case of any accident happening to the portion already taken for evaporation (521).

523. The clot thus separated from the greater part of the serum, is now to be divided, by means of a sharp knife, into two portions of equal weight; the weight of both being accurately made to correspond by weighing, and adding or taking off small slices, as necessity may require. When this is done, each portion will contain one-half the fibrin and corpuscles of the quantity of blood operated on, together with a certain amount of serum. One of these equal portions of the clot we will call A, and the other B.

524. *Treatment of the portion of clot A.*—This is to be cut into thin shreds with a clean, sharp knife, carefully avoiding any loss of the fragments of the coagulum. The finely sliced clot is then tied up in a piece of fine muslin

or calico, and washed under a gentle stream of cold water, with the assistance of occasional pressure between the fingers and thumb, until the whole of the serum and corpuscles are removed from the interstices of the coagulum, and the fibrin is left quite clean and colorless. It is then taken out of the muslin, and dried on a chloride of calcium bath until it ceases to lose weight. The weight thus obtained represents the fibrin contained in half the clot, and when multiplied by two, gives the proportion of FIBRIN in the quantity of blood employed.

525. *Treatment of the portion of clot B.*—The weight of the portion B having been noted, it is to be evaporated to dryness on a chloride of calcium bath in a counterpoised or weighed capsule. The loss of weight which it experiences during evaporation, shows the quantity of water contained in half the clot, which, when multiplied by two, gives the amount of water present in the entire clot; while the weight of the solid residue, also multiplied by two, shows the quantity of solid matter which the entire clot contains.

526. From the data thus obtained, we are enabled to calculate the proportion of the several constituents, in the following manner. Having ascertained the weight of the whole solid matter of the clot (525), which consists of fibrin, corpuscles, and solids contained in the portion of serum with which the clot is saturated, we first calculate how much of the weight is due to the solids of the serum. To do this, we assume that the whole of the water present in the clot is due to serum; then, knowing, from a previous experiment (521), the relative proportions of water and solid matter in the serum, and knowing also the quantity of water contained in the clot (525), we calculate the amount of solid matters in the clot, which belong to the serum, as follows:

$$\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Wt. of water} \\ \text{in quan-} \\ \text{tity of} \\ \text{serum} \\ \text{evaporated.} \end{array} \right\} : \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Wt. of solid} \\ \text{matter in} \\ \text{quantity of} \\ \text{serum} \\ \text{evaporated.} \end{array} \right\} :: \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Wt. of water} \\ \text{in the} \\ \text{entire} \\ \text{clot.} \end{array} \right\} : \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Wt. of solid} \\ \text{matters of} \\ \text{serum, con-} \\ \text{tained in the} \\ \text{entire clot.} \end{array} \right\}$$

527. The weight, thus calculated, of solid matters of serum present in the clot, is deducted from the weight of the entire solid matter contained in the clot (525), and the difference will represent the weight of the fibrin and cor-

puscles. Having, therefore, previously determined, by a separate experiment (524), the amount of fibrin, we have only to deduct that number, in order to obtain the proportion of CORPUSCLES in the quantity of blood operated on.

528. Knowing now the amount of the fibrin and corpuscles, we can, by deducting their combined weights from that of the entire blood, learn the quantity of serum which it contained, since the blood is wholly composed of fibrin, corpuscles, and serum.

529. From the weight of serum thus obtained, assuming that the whole of the water in the blood is due to the serum, we can calculate that of the WATER and SOLID MATTERS OF THE SERUM contained in the entire blood, in the following manner, since we have before determined, by experiment (521) their relative proportions.

*For the Water.*

$$\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Wt. of serum} \\ \text{which was} \\ \text{evaporated} \\ \text{to dryness.} \end{array} \right\} : \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Loss of wt.} \\ \text{during} \\ \text{evapora-} \\ \text{ration.} \end{array} \right\} :: \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Wt. of serum} \\ \text{in quantity} \\ \text{of blood} \\ \text{used.} \end{array} \right\} : \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Proportion} \\ \text{of water in} \\ \text{quantity of} \\ \text{blood used.} \end{array} \right\}$$

*For the Solid Matters of the Serum.*

$$\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Weight of} \\ \text{serum which} \\ \text{was evapo-} \\ \text{rated to} \\ \text{dryness.} \end{array} \right\} : \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Weight of} \\ \text{solid} \\ \text{residue of} \\ \text{serum after} \\ \text{evaporation.} \end{array} \right\} :: \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Weight of} \\ \text{serum in} \\ \text{quantity} \\ \text{of blood} \\ \text{used.} \end{array} \right\} : \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Wt. of solid} \\ \text{matters of} \\ \text{serum in} \\ \text{quantity of} \\ \text{blood used.} \end{array} \right\}$$

530. We shall now, therefore, have ascertained the proportions of the four several constituents required, in the quantity of blood employed in the analysis, viz. :

Water,	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
Corpuscles,	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
Fibrin,	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
Solid matters contained in the serum,	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	_____

which, when added together, should amount very nearly to the weight of the blood used.

531. In order to determine the proportion of the several constituents present in 1000 parts of the blood, the following calculation will in each case be necessary :

$$\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Wt. of blood} \\ \text{employed} \\ \text{in the} \\ \text{analysis.} \end{array} \right\} : 1000 :: \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Weight of} \\ \text{each con-} \\ \text{stituent} \\ \text{obtained.} \end{array} \right\} : \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Proportion of that} \\ \text{constituent in} \\ \text{1000 parts of the} \\ \text{blood.} \end{array} \right\}$$

## SECTION III.

*Quantitative Analysis of Uncoagulated Blood, including the determination of the Water, Corpuscles, Albumen, Fibrin, Alcohol Extractive, Water Extractive, Oily Fats, Crystalline or Solid Fats, and Fixed Saline Matters.*

532. The vessels required for this analysis are nearly the same as those already described in the shorter scheme of analysis (506)—viz. :

1. A six or eight-ounce stoppered bottle, the weight of which is accurately known ; and in which are placed a few small strips of thin sheet lead, the weight of which also is known.
2. A weighed platinum capsule or crucible, capable of holding rather more than an ounce of liquid ; or, in default of this, a thin Dresden porcelain crucible, of about the same capacity. And
3. A tall upright beaker or cylindrical glass, capable of holding about eight ounces of liquid. The weight of this need not be taken.

533. The three vessels being in readiness, the blood is first to be collected. About six ounces of the fluid are allowed to flow into the bottle, which should immediately be closed with the stopper, and gently shaken for a quarter of an hour or twenty minutes, at the end of which time the fibrin will be found to have separated from the liquid, and attached itself round the fragments of lead. This portion of blood we will call A (536).

534. About an ounce of blood is collected in the weighed capsule or crucible, and, after being weighed for the purpose of ascertaining the exact quantity of blood employed, it is placed on a water bath or chloride-of-calcium bath, and allowed to evaporate. This portion we will call B (539).

535. From six to eight ounces of blood are allowed to flow into the beaker, and set aside to coagulate in a tolerably cool place for about twenty-four hours. This portion we will call C (541).

536. *Treatment of the portion A.*—As soon as the fibrin is supposed to have separated completely from the blood, and become attached to the pieces of lead, the outside of the bottle is to be wiped clean and dry, and the whole is

weighed ; when the difference between the combined weights of the empty bottle and the lead, and that of the whole when filled, will represent the quantity of blood employed in the experiment.

537. The contents of the bottle are now to be emptied out into a small evaporating basin, and the fibrin is to be carefully separated from the fragments of lead, to which it adheres loosely. It is then washed, under a gentle stream of cold water, from the serum and corpuscles with which it is saturated, carefully avoiding the loss of any particles of the fibrin.

538. When quite clean and colorless, the fibrin is placed in a platinum or thin porcelain crucible of known weight, and dried on a chloride of calcium bath, at a temperature of about 220° or 230°, until it ceases to lose weight. When dry, the weight is noted. As the fibrin, in its present state, contains traces of earthy phosphates, which add slightly to its apparent weight, it may now be incinerated in the crucible, until the ash becomes white or gray. The loss of weight which the dry fibrin experiences during incineration, represents the amount of pure FIBRIN in the quantity of blood that was contained in the bottle. The proportion present in 1000 parts of the blood may then be calculated as follows :—

$$\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Weight of} \\ \text{blood} \\ \text{employed.} \end{array} \right\} : \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Weight of} \\ \text{fibrin} \\ \text{obtained.} \end{array} \right\} :: 1000 : \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Proportion of} \\ \text{fibrin in 1000} \\ \text{pts. of blood.} \end{array} \right\}$$

539. *Treatment of the portion B.*—This portion of the blood, after being weighed, is allowed to remain on a chloride-of-calcium bath, heated to about 220°, until it ceases to lose weight ; when it may be concluded that the whole of the water has been expelled. When this is the case, the weight is noted ; and the proportion of WATER and SOLID MATTERS OF THE BLOOD, contained in 1000 parts of the fluid, may be calculated as follows :

*For the Water.*

$$\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Wt. of blood} \\ \text{evaporated.} \\ \text{to dryness.} \end{array} \right\} : \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Loss of wt.} \\ \text{during} \\ \text{evaporation.} \end{array} \right\} :: 1000 : \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Proportion of} \\ \text{water in 1000} \\ \text{pts. of blood.} \end{array} \right\}$$



*For the Solid Matter.*

$$\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Wt. of blood} \\ \text{evaporated} \\ \text{to dryness.} \end{array} \right\} : \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Weight of} \\ \text{dry} \\ \text{residue.} \end{array} \right\} :: 1000 : \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Proportion of solid} \\ \text{matter in 1000} \\ \text{pts. of blood.} \end{array} \right\}$$

540. The dry residue (539), after being weighed, is to be incinerated in the capsule or crucible, until the whole of the charcoal of the organic matter is burnt away, and the ash becomes of a pale red color. The weight of the ash thus obtained, shows the amount of **FIXED SALINE MATTER** in the quantity of blood evaporated; and from this, the proportion contained in 1000 parts of the blood may be thus estimated:

$$\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Weight of} \\ \text{blood} \\ \text{evaporated.} \end{array} \right\} : \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Wt. of ash} \\ \text{after in-} \\ \text{cineration.} \end{array} \right\} :: 1000 : \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Proportion of fixed} \\ \text{saline matter in} \\ \text{1000 pts. of blood.} \end{array} \right\}$$

541. *Treatment of the portion C.*—This portion of blood is allowed to stand for about twenty-four hours, in order that it may coagulate spontaneously, and divide itself into a firm clot and perfectly clear serum.

542. Two or three fluid drachms of the serum are first removed from the surface, and placed in a small platinum or porcelain capsule; the exact quantity of serum taken, being ascertained by again weighing the capsule and its contents. It is then placed on a chloride of calcium bath, and when perfectly dry, again weighed, in order to determine the relative proportions of solid matter and water in the serum; the weight of the dry residue, and the amount of loss during evaporation, representing respectively the proportion of solids and of water, in the quantity of serum employed.

543. From the numbers thus obtained, we are able (assuming that the whole of the water in the blood exists in the form of serum) to estimate the quantity of **SERUM** contained in 1000 parts of the blood, since we have before ascertained the amount of water in 1000 parts of blood (539), and also the relative proportion which the serum bears to the water contained in it (542), thus:

$$\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Wt. of water} \\ \text{in the quan-} \\ \text{tity of serum} \\ \text{that was} \\ \text{evaporated} \\ \text{to dryness.} \end{array} \right\} : \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Weight of} \\ \text{serum} \\ \text{which was} \\ \text{evapo-} \\ \text{rated to} \\ \text{dryness.} \end{array} \right\} :: \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Weight of} \\ \text{water} \\ \text{in 1000} \\ \text{parts} \\ \text{of} \\ \text{blood.} \end{array} \right\} \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Weight of} \\ \text{serum} \\ \text{in 1000} \\ \text{parts} \\ \text{of} \\ \text{blood.} \end{array} \right\}$$

544. Another portion of the clear serum, weighing exactly 500 grains, is now to be weighed out in a platinum or porcelain capsule, and evaporated to dryness on a water-bath. This will serve for the estimation of the albumen, oily and crystalline fats, and alcohol and water extractives.

545. The dry residue is to be carefully detached, by means of a knife, from the capsule, which should be placed on a sheet of clean paper, in order to catch any fragments that may be projected over the sides of the capsule. The dry mass is then reduced to fine powder in a mortar, also placed on a sheet of paper, carefully avoiding the loss of any of the particles. The powder is then digested in successive small quantities of boiling ether, which may be poured off, as the insoluble matter readily subsides to the bottom of the capsule (547).

546. The ethereal solution thus obtained, containing the fatty matters, both oily and crystalline, is to be evaporated in a capsule of known weight, on a water-bath, until the whole of the ether is expelled. The residue is now weighed, by which the whole amount of fatty matters is ascertained. It is then treated with cold alcohol, which will dissolve out the oily fat. The weight of the residue left on evaporating the alcoholic solution, therefore, will represent the amount of OILY FAT in 500 grains of serum; and the difference between this and the weight of the whole fatty matter shows the quantity of SOLID OR CRYSTALLINE FATTY MATTER in the same serum. The proportion of each of these, which is contained in 1000 parts of blood, may then be calculated as follows :

*For the Oily Fat.*

$$500 : \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Wt. of oily} \\ \text{fat in 500} \\ \text{grs. of serum.} \end{array} \right\} :: \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Wt. of serum} \\ \text{in 1000 parts} \\ \text{of blood.} \end{array} \right\} : \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Proportion of oily} \\ \text{fat in 1000 parts} \\ \text{of blood.} \end{array} \right\}$$

*For the Crystalline Fatty Matter.*

$$500 : \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Wt. of crystal-} \\ \text{line fat in 500} \\ \text{grs. of serum.} \end{array} \right\} :: \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Wt. of serum} \\ \text{in 1000 parts} \\ \text{of blood.} \end{array} \right\} : \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Proportion of crys-} \\ \text{talline fat in 1000} \\ \text{parts of blood.} \end{array} \right\}$$

547. The residue which proved insoluble in the ether (545), is now to be warmed, in order to expel any traces of ether that still may be present, and then treated with boiling water, which will coagulate the albumen, thus render-

ing it insoluble; while the extractive matters are dissolved out (549). The mixture is then filtered, and the insoluble residue of albumen washed on the filter with hot water, until a drop of the filtered liquid causes no precipitate, or merely a very slight opalescence, when tested with a solution of nitrate of silver.

548. The albumen, thus freed from extractive and soluble saline matters, is to be dried and weighed; but as some traces of inorganic matter are always associated with the albumen, the dry mass is to be incinerated, and the weight of the ash deducted from it; when the difference will represent the amount of pure ALBUMEN in 500 grains of serum. The proportion in 1000 parts of blood may then be calculated thus:

$$500 : \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Wt. of albumen in 500} \\ \text{grs. of serum.} \end{array} \right\} :: \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Wt. of serum} \\ \text{in 1000 parts} \\ \text{of blood.} \end{array} \right\} : \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Proportion of albumen in 1000 parts} \\ \text{of blood.} \end{array} \right\}$$

549. The aqueous solution filtered from the albumen (547), containing the extractive matters and soluble salts, is now to be evaporated to dryness in a capsule of known weight, on a water-bath, and weighed. The dry residue is then treated with alcohol, which should be poured off and renewed as long as anything continues to be dissolved by it. The alcoholic solution is evaporated to dryness on a water-bath, and weighed; it is then incinerated, and the weight of the ash is deducted from that of the dry mass previous to incineration. The number thus obtained represents the amount of ALCOHOL EXTRACTIVE in 500 grains of serum, which may be reduced to the proportion in 1000 parts of blood, as follows:

$$500 : \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Wt. of alcohol} \\ \text{extract in 500} \\ \text{grs. of serum.} \end{array} \right\} :: \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Wt. of serum} \\ \text{in 1000 parts} \\ \text{of blood.} \end{array} \right\} : \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Proportion of alcohol} \\ \text{extract in 1000 parts} \\ \text{of blood.} \end{array} \right\}$$

550. The portion of the dry residue which proved insoluble in alcohol (549) is now to be dried, weighed, and ignited; the weight of the ash being deducted from that of the dry mass previous to ignition. This will give the weight of the WATER EXTRACTIVE in 500 grains of serum; from which the quantity in 1000 parts of blood may be estimated as in the former cases:

$$500 : \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Wt. of water} \\ \text{extract in 500} \\ \text{grs. of serum.} \end{array} \right\} :: \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Wt. of serum} \\ \text{in 1000 parts} \\ \text{of blood.} \end{array} \right\} : \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Proportion of water} \\ \text{extract in 1000 parts} \\ \text{of blood.} \end{array} \right\}$$

551. We shall now have estimated the proportion of water, and of all the solid constituents, with the exception of the CORPUSCLES. The proportion of these is known by deducting the sum of the several solid matters, the weights of which are already determined (including everything but the corpuscles), from the weight of the whole solid matter contained in 1000 parts of blood (539), the difference representing the proportion of corpuscles present in 1000 parts of the fluid.

552. The results of the analysis may then be recorded as follows, and should, when added together, amount to a fraction less than 1000.

Water,	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
Corpuscles,	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
Albumen,	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
Fibrin,	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
Alcohol extractive,	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
Water extractive,	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
Oily fats,	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
Crystalline or solid fats,	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
Fixed saline matter,	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.

---



---

#### SECTION IV.

*Quantitative Analysis of Coagulated Blood, including the estimation of the water, corpuscles, albumen, fibrin, alcohol extractive, water extractive, oily fats, crystalline or solid fats, and fixed saline matters.*

553. About ten or twelve ounces of blood having been collected in a beaker, or other rather tall vessel of known weight, it is to be covered over to prevent evaporation, and set aside in a cool place for about twenty-four hours, when it will be found to have separated into a firm clot and clear serum. The weight of the whole blood is to be accurately determined either before or after coagulation. Three or four fluid drachms of the clear serum are first drawn off with a pipette, weighed in a platinum or porcelain crucible of known weight, evaporated to dryness on a chloride of calcium bath, and the weight of the dry residue ascertained. The loss of weight during evaporation representing the

water, we thus determine the relative proportions of **SOLID MATTER AND WATER IN THE SERUM.**

554. The dry residue of the serum (553) is now to be incinerated; until the ash becomes white or gray; and the latter is then weighed. The proportion of **FIXED SALINE MATTER OF THE SERUM** is thus ascertained.

555. The greater part of the remaining clear serum is now to be carefully poured off from the coagulum, and retained for further examination (565). The last portions of the liquid are to be removed by means of a fine pipette, or by sucking it up with little rolls of bibulous paper (522), carefully avoiding the removal of any portions of the clot.

556. The coagulum, thus separated as completely as possible from the serum, is now to be divided into two portions of exactly equal weight (523), each of which will then contain one-half of the fibrin and corpuscles present in the quantity of blood operated on, together with a certain amount of serum. These two equal portions of clot we will distinguish as A and B.

557. *Treatment of the portion of clot A.*—This portion of the clot is to be cut with a sharp knife into fine slices, carefully avoiding any loss. These are then tied up in a piece of fine muslin, and washed, until they become quite colorless, when it may be concluded that the whole of the corpuscles and serum have been washed out. The fibrin is now dried on a chloride of calcium bath at a temperature of about 230°, and weighed. It still, however, contains traces of earthy salts, the quantity of which is known by incinerating the dry fibrin, and deducting from it the weight of the ash. The loss of weight during incineration represents the quantity of fibrin contained in one-half the clot, and this, when multiplied by two, gives the proportion of **FIBRIN** in the quantity of blood employed.

558. *Treatment of the portion of clot B.*—This half of the clot is to be weighed in a capsule of known weight, and evaporated to dryness on a chloride of calcium bath. The residue is now weighed, and the loss of weight during evaporation will show the amount of water present in half the clot: which, when multiplied by two, gives the quantity of **WATER CONTAINED IN THE ENTIRE CLOT**; while the weight of the dry residue, also multiplied by two, repre-

sents the amount of SOLID MATTER PRESENT IN THE ENTIRE CLOT.

The dry residue of B is to be retained for subsequent incineration (563).

559. Having thus determined the weight of the whole solid matter of the clot, which consists of fibrin and corpuscles, together with the solids contained in the portion of serum with which the clot is saturated, we now have to calculate how much of the weight is due to the solids of the serum. Assuming that the whole of the water present in the clot is due to the serum, and knowing the relative proportions of water and solid matter in the serum (553); knowing also the quantity of water present in the entire clot (558); the amount of solid matters in the clot which belong to the serum may be calculated in the following manner:

$$\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Wt. of water} \\ \text{in quantity} \\ \text{of serum} \\ \text{evaporated.} \end{array} \right\} : \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Wt. of solid} \\ \text{matter in} \\ \text{quantity of} \\ \text{serum evap.} \end{array} \right\} :: \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Wt. of} \\ \text{water} \\ \text{in entire} \\ \text{clot.} \end{array} \right\} : \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Wt. of solid mat-} \\ \text{ters of serum,} \\ \text{contained in the} \\ \text{entire clot.} \end{array} \right\}$$

560. The weight of solid matters of the serum thus found to be present in the clot, is to be deducted from the weight of the entire solid matter of the clot (558), when the difference will represent the weight of the fibrin and corpuscles; the weight of the fibrin, however, having been already ascertained by a separate experiment (557), we have merely to deduct that amount, in order to determine the proportion of CORPUSCLES in the quantity of blood employed in the analysis.

561. Now since the blood may be said to consist wholly of fibrin, corpuscles, and serum; and knowing, as we do (557, 560), the weight of the fibrin and the corpuscles; we can, by deducting the combined weights of those two substances from the weight of the entire blood, learn the proportion of SERUM in the quantity of blood operated upon.

562. But we have before determined the relative proportions of solid matter and water in the serum (553); so that, assuming that the whole water of the blood is due to the serum, we can, from the quantity of serum obtained in paragraph 561, estimate the proportion of WATER in the blood, thus:

$$\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Wt. of serum} \\ \text{which was} \\ \text{evaporated} \\ \text{to dryness.} \end{array} \right\} : \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Loss of wt.} \\ \text{during evo-} \\ \text{poration} \\ \text{(water).} \end{array} \right\} :: \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Wt. of serum} \\ \text{in quantity} \\ \text{of blood} \\ \text{used.} \end{array} \right\} : \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Proportion} \\ \text{of water in} \\ \text{quantity of} \\ \text{blood used.} \end{array} \right\}$$

563. The dry residue of the portion of the clot B (558) is now to be incinerated. The weight of the ash thus obtained, multiplied by two, will give the amount of the inorganic salts contained in the clot. A certain portion of this weight, however, is due to the salts of the serum which was contained in the clot, the amount of which may be learned by the following calculation, since we have before determined the relative proportions of solid matter and inorganic ash in the serum (553, 554).

$$\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Wt. of solid mat-} \\ \text{ter in quantity} \\ \text{of serum evo-} \\ \text{porated to} \\ \text{dryness.} \end{array} \right\} : \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Wt. of ash} \\ \text{derived} \\ \text{from same} \\ \text{quantity} \\ \text{of serum.} \end{array} \right\} :: \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Wt. of solid} \\ \text{matters} \\ \text{of serum} \\ \text{in the} \\ \text{clot.} \end{array} \right\} : \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Wt. of ash} \\ \text{derived} \\ \text{from the} \\ \text{serum in} \\ \text{the clot.} \end{array} \right\}$$

By deducting this number from the weight of the ash of the whole clot, we ascertain the amount of inorganic saline matter derived from the fibrin and corpuscles.

564. In order to determine the whole amount of fixed salts in the blood, we must now reckon how much the whole of the serum contains. This is done as follows :

$$\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Weight of} \\ \text{serum evo-} \\ \text{porated to} \\ \text{dryness.} \end{array} \right\} : \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Wt. of ash} \\ \text{from same} \\ \text{quantity of} \\ \text{serum} \end{array} \right\} :: \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Wt. of se-} \\ \text{rum in} \\ \text{the entire} \\ \text{blood.} \end{array} \right\} : \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Weight of fixed} \\ \text{salts in} \\ \text{the whole} \\ \text{serum.} \end{array} \right\}$$

By adding together the ash of the serum thus obtained, and that derived from the fibrin and corpuscles (563), we ascertain the proportion of **FIXED SALINE MATTER** in the quantity of blood employed in the analysis.

565. *Estimation of the albumen, extractives, and fatty matters.*—Five hundred grains of the clear serum (555) are to be weighed out in a platinum or porcelain evaporating basin, and evaporated to dryness on a water-bath. The basin is then placed on a clean sheet of paper, and the dry residue carefully detached from it, and reduced to fine powder in a mortar, taking care that none of the small fragments are lost. The pulverized residue is then treated with successive small portions of boiling ether, until all the soluble matter is removed (545).

566. The ethereal solution is now to be evaporated to dryness in a capsule of known weight on a water-bath, and

the residue of fatty matter weighed. This is then digested with cold alcohol, in order to dissolve out the oily fat, which will be left as a residue after evaporating the alcoholic solution to dryness. The weight of this OILY FAT is then taken; and the difference between this weight and that of the whole fatty matter left on evaporating the ethereal solution, will represent the quantity of CRYSTALLINE OR SOLID FAT contained in five hundred grains of serum.

567. The proportions of these fats present in the whole quantity of blood employed in the analysis, are calculated as follows :

*For the Oily Fat.*

$$500 : \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Wt. of oily} \\ \text{fat in 500 grs.} \\ \text{of serum} \end{array} \right\} : \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Wt. of serum in} \\ \text{quantity of blood} \\ \text{used (561).} \end{array} \right\} : \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Proportion of oily} \\ \text{fat in quantity} \\ \text{of blood used.} \end{array} \right\}$$

*For the Crystalline Fat.*

$$500 : \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Wt. of crystal-} \\ \text{line fat in 500} \\ \text{grs. of serum.} \end{array} \right\} :: \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Wt. of serum in} \\ \text{quantity of blood} \\ \text{used (561).} \end{array} \right\} : \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Proport. of crystal-} \\ \text{line fat in quan-} \\ \text{tity of blood used.} \end{array} \right\}$$

568. The portion of the residue which proved insoluble in ether (565) is now warmed, to expel the still adhering ether, and then digested in boiling water, which will dissolve out the extractive matters, leaving the coagulated albumen undissolved. The latter is separated from the solution by filtration, and washed with warm water until the washings cause merely a slight opalescence when tested with nitrate of silver. The albumen is dried, weighed, and the dried mass then incinerated, in order to determine the amount of inorganic ash with which it is associated. The ash is weighed, and its weight deducted from that of the dry mass previous to incineration. The difference between the two weighings represents the quantity of ALBUMEN IN 500 grains of serum. The proportion of albumen contained in the whole quantity of blood may then be estimated as follows :

$$500 : \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Wt. of albu-} \\ \text{men in 500} \\ \text{grains of} \\ \text{serum.} \end{array} \right\} :: \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Weight of} \\ \text{serum in} \\ \text{quantity of} \\ \text{blood used.} \end{array} \right\} : \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Proportion of albu-} \\ \text{men in quantity} \\ \text{of blood} \\ \text{used.} \end{array} \right\}$$

569. The solution filtered from the albumen, and containing the extractive matters and soluble salts, is evaporated to dryness in a capsule of known weight, on a water-bath,



and weighed. The weight of the evaporated residue having been noted, it is exhausted with alcohol, and the alcoholic extract is evaporated to dryness on a water-bath, and weighed; it is then incinerated, and the weight of the ash is deducted from that of the dry mass previous to incineration. The weight thus obtained represents the quantity of ALCOHOL EXTRACTIVE in five hundred grains of serum; which may be reduced to the proportion present in the whole quantity of blood used, in the following manner:

$$500 : \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Wt. of alco-} \\ \text{hol extract.} \\ \text{in 500 grs.} \\ \text{of serum.} \end{array} \right\} :: \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Weight of} \\ \text{serum in} \\ \text{quantity of} \\ \text{blood used.} \end{array} \right\} : \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Proportion of} \\ \text{alcohol extractive} \\ \text{in quantity of blood} \\ \text{used.} \end{array} \right\}$$

570. The portion of the residue which the alcohol failed to dissolve (569), is now to be dried, weighed, and incinerated; the weight of the ash being then deducted from that of the dry mass previous to incineration. This will give the weight of WATER EXTRACTIVE contained in five hundred grains of serum; from which the proportion present in the whole quantity of blood used, may be estimated as before:

$$500 : \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Wt. of water} \\ \text{extractive in} \\ \text{500 grains of} \\ \text{serum.} \end{array} \right\} :: \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Weight of} \\ \text{serum in} \\ \text{quantity of} \\ \text{blood used.} \end{array} \right\} : \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Proportion of water} \\ \text{extractive in} \\ \text{quantity of blood} \\ \text{used.} \end{array} \right\}$$

571. The results of the analysis may then be summed up as follows; and if the experiments have been conducted with care, the numbers will, when added together, coincide very nearly with the whole quantity of blood employed in the analysis.

Water,	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
Corpuscles,	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
Albumen,	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
Fibrin,	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
Alcohol extractive,	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
Water extractive,	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
Oily fats,	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
Crystalline or solid fats,	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.
Fixed saline matters,	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	.

572. In order to reduce these several amounts to the proportion contained in 1000 parts of the blood, the following calculation must be made in each case:

# QUANTITATIVE ANALYSIS OF BLOOD. 181

$\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Wt. of} \\ \text{blood} \\ \text{used.} \end{array} \right\} : 1000 :: \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Wt. of each} \\ \text{constituent} \\ \text{obtained.} \end{array} \right\} : \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Proportion of that con-} \\ \text{stituent in 1000 parts} \\ \text{of blood.} \end{array} \right\}$

The several quantities thus obtained should, when added together, amount to a fraction less than one thousand.

## SECTION V.

### *Average Composition of Healthy Blood.*

573. The following analyses will serve to show the usual composition of healthy blood.

#### *Analysis I. Healthy Venous Blood. (Dumas.)*

130 Clot, .	{	Fibrin, . . . . .	3	
		Globules, { Hæmatin, . . . . .	2	
		Albuminous matter, . . . . .	125	
		Water, . . . . .	790	
		Albumen, . . . . .	70	
		Oxygen, . . . . .		
		Nitrogen, . . . . .		
		Carbonic acid, . . . . .		
		Extractive matter, . . . . .		
		Phosphorized fat, . . . . .		
		Cholesterin, . . . . .		
870 Serum,	{	Serolin, . . . . .		
		Oleic and margaric acids, . . . . .		
		Chlorides of sodium and potassium, . . . . .		
		Muriate of ammonia, . . . . .		
		Carbonates of soda, lime, and magnesia, . . . . .		
		Phosphates of soda, lime, and magnesia, . . . . .		
		Sulphate of potash, . . . . .		
		Lactate of soda, . . . . .		
		Salts of the fatty acids, . . . . .		
		Yellow coloring matter, . . . . .		
<hr/>				
1000				<hr/>
				1000

#### *Analysis II. (Simon.)*

Water, . . . . .	795.278
Fibrin, . . . . .	2.104
Fat, . . . . .	2.346
Albumen, . . . . .	76.600
Globulin, . . . . .	103.022
Hæmatin, . . . . .	6.209
Extractive matter and salts, . . . . .	12.012

# 182      QUANTITATIVE ANALYSIS OF BLOOD.

## *Analyses III & IV. (Becquerel and Rodier.)*

### *Showing the mean Composition of Male and Female Blood.*

	Male.	Female.
Density of defibrinated blood, . . . . .	1060·00	1057·50
Density of serum, . . . . .	1028·00	1027·40
Water, . . . . .	779·00	791·10
Fibrin, . . . . .	2·20	2·20
Fatty matters, . . . . .	1·60	1·62
Serolin, . . . . .	0·02	0·02
Phosphorized fat, . . . . .	0·49	0·46
Cholesterin, . . . . .	0·09	0·09
Saponified fat, . . . . .	1·00	1·04
Albumen, . . . . .	69·40	70·50
Blood-corpuscles, . . . . .	141·10	127·20
Extractive matters and salts, . . . . .	6·80	7·40
Chloride of sodium, . . . . .	3·10	3·90
Other soluble salts, . . . . .	2·50	2·90
Earthy phosphates, . . . . .	0·33	0·35
Iron, . . . . .	0·57	0·54

## *Analysis V. (Lecanu.)*

Water, . . . . .	790
Solid residue, . . . . .	210
Fibrin, . . . . .	3
Organic residue of serum, . . . . .	72
Inorganic ditto, . . . . .	8
Blood corpuscles, . . . . .	127

## *Analysis VI. (Enderlin.)*

### *Showing the Composition of the Ash of Human Blood.*

Tribasic phosphate of soda	22·100	83·746	{ Soluble salts.
(3NaOPO <sub>3</sub> ), . . . . .			
Chloride of sodium, . . . . .	54·769		
Chloride of potassium, . . . . .	4·416		
Sulphate of potash, . . . . .	2·461	15·175	{ Insoluble salts.
Phosphate of lime, . . . . .	3·636		
Phosphate of magnesia, . . . . .	0·769		
Peroxide of iron and phosphate of iron, . . . . .	10·770		
	<u>98·921</u>		

## CHAPTER III.

## MORBID BLOOD.

574. THE chemistry of the blood in its pathological conditions has, until within the last few years, occupied very little attention from the chemist or physician; the consequence of which has been, that much ignorance has always prevailed, and it is to be feared still prevails among the great mass of the profession, respecting this important and interesting subject of inquiry. It is not unreasonable to anticipate that the fresh knowledge which we are now almost daily acquiring in this and other kindred branches of physiological and pathological chemistry, will gradually lead to highly important and beneficial practical results, in the more enlightened treatment of disease, and the more ready mitigation of suffering.

575. The variations which are found to occur in the chemical composition of morbid blood may be divided into two classes :

1st. Those in which, so far as we are aware, no abnormal matter, not contained in healthy blood, is present ; but in which one or more of the normal constituents of healthy blood exist in a greater or less proportion than in the healthy fluid.

2d. Those in which we can detect the presence of one or more abnormal matters which are not found in healthy blood.

576. To the first of these classes belong those cases in which we find an excess or deficiency of water, corpuscles, albumen, fibrin, fatty matters, cholesterin, urea, uric acid, or inorganic salts ; and to the second, those in which either sugar, biliary matter, pus, entozoa, or other abnormal matter, can be detected. I will briefly notice each of these morbid conditions of the blood, together with the mode of examination, whether chemical or microscopic, which will be found most readily applicable to each.

**CLASS I.**—*Morbid Blood in which no abnormal matter is present.*

**SECTION I.**

*Blood containing an Excess or Deficiency of Water.*

577. The proportion of water even in healthy blood appears to vary considerably, so that it is difficult to say what may be considered as the normal amount. The usual average, however, contained in human blood, seems to be from 790 to 800 in 1000 parts.

578. In some forms of disease, as, for example, anæmia and chlorosis, the proportion of water is usually much greater, and has been known to amount to upwards of 900 parts in 1000. In certain other pathological conditions, on the contrary, the blood is found to contain considerably less water than is present in the healthy fluid; in cholera, for instance, where the blood is so rich in solid matter as almost to resemble jelly in appearance, it has been known to contain not more than 480 parts of water in 1000.

579. The proportion of water present in any specimen of blood may readily be ascertained, by evaporating a known weight of the fluid in a weighed or counterpoised capsule, on a chloride of calcium bath, heated to about 220° or 230°, until it ceases to lose weight. The loss of weight during the evaporation will then represent the proportion of water in the quantity of blood employed, which may be reduced to 1000 parts, as follows:

$$\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Weight of} \\ \text{blood} \\ \text{evaporated.} \end{array} \right\} : \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Loss of weight} \\ \text{during evaporation.} \end{array} \right\} :: \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Proportion of} \\ \text{water in 1000} \\ \text{parts of blood.} \end{array} \right\}$$

**SECTION II.**

*Blood containing an Excess or Deficiency of Corpuscles.*

580. The average proportion of corpuscles contained in healthy human blood appears to be from 120 to 130 parts in 1000. In disease, especially in some forms of fever, it sometimes increases considerably, and has been known to amount to 185 parts in 1000; while in anæmia, and certain other affections long known as being attended with great *poorness* of blood, the proportion of corpuscles frequently

does not amount to more than 60 or 70, and has been known to be as low as 21 in 1000 parts.

581. The direct determination of the weight of the corpuscles is a matter of considerable difficulty, so that they are generally estimated by deducting the combined weights of the water, fibrin, and solid matters of the serum, which are easily determined experimentally, from that of the entire blood, in the manner described in paragraphs 518, 527, &c.

582. According to Figuier, their weight, may be determined with considerable accuracy by mixing the blood, previously weighed and defibrinated by agitation with fragments of lead (507), with about twice its bulk of a strong solution of sulphate of soda (specific gravity 1.13), filtering through a filter of known weight,<sup>1</sup> and washing the corpuscles on the filter with a little more of the saline solution (456). When most of the liquid has drained through, the filter with its contents is dipped in boiling water, and allowed to remain in it some little time, in order to dissolve out the salt; while the organic matter of the corpuscles is coagulated by the heat, and thus rendered insoluble. The filter, with the corpuscles, is then dried at 212°, weighed, and the weight of the dry filter, previously determined, being deducted, the difference will represent the weight of the corpuscles contained in the quantity of blood operated on.

583. The microscopic appearance of the corpuscles is also not unfrequently found to vary under the influence of disease, the modifications of form occurring occasionally in the living body, but more frequently after death. Most of these changes are due to the phenomena of endosmosis or exosmosis already referred to (456). Thus they are sometimes met with having a more or less globular form, owing to the entrance of fluid less dense than the serum of healthy blood; at other times they are found to have a wrinkled or indented outline, similar to that which the healthy corpuscle assumes when placed in contact with strong saline solutions of high specific gravity. (See fig. 61, page 151.)

<sup>1</sup> See Introduction to Practical Chemistry, second edition, p. 191.

584. In examining the blood-corpuscles under the microscope, with a view to detecting any abnormal appearance as a consequence of disease, it must be borne in mind that these and other analogous changes in the form of the corpuscle, are artificially induced by the action of water or other liquids with which they may have been allowed to come in contact; such contact should therefore be carefully avoided. The wrinkled appearance is sometimes caused also by the concentration of the serous fluid, owing to spontaneous evaporation (456).

### SECTION III.

#### *Blood containing an Excess or Deficiency of Albumen.*

585. The average proportion of albumen in healthy blood appears to lie between 70 and 75 parts in 1000; while in disease it is occasionally (as in cholera) as high as 131, and (as in Bright's disease) as low as 55 parts in 1000.

586. The amount of albumen in any specimen of blood may be ascertained in the manner described in paragraphs 547, 568; or a weighed portion of serum may be carefully neutralized with dilute hydrochloric acid, diluted with an equal bulk of water, and boiled for about a quarter of an hour. The coagulum of albumen is then separated by filtration; washed with a little boiling ether, in order to remove the fat; dried at  $212^{\circ}$ , and weighed before and after incineration; the difference between the two weighings being the weight of albumen in the quantity of serum used (548).

587. The quantitative estimation of the other constituents of the blood may, if necessary, be conducted as in the case of healthy blood (503, &c.)

### SECTION IV.

#### *Blood containing an Excess or Deficiency of Fibrin.*

588. Healthy human blood usually contains from two to three parts of fibrin in 1000; while in disease it has been found to vary from a mere trace, to upwards of ten parts in 1000; a considerable increase in the amount being usually found in most forms of inflammatory disease.

589. The peculiar appearance frequently to be seen after

coagulation, in blood taken from the body during certain pathological conditions, long known as the *buffy coat*, is caused by the upper portion of the clot being composed almost entirely of fibrin, or of some modification of protein closely allied to it, unmixed with the red corpuscles. This may be owing either to the blood-corpuscles subsiding in the liquid more rapidly than in ordinary blood, or to the fibrin coagulating more slowly; in either case the upper portion of the coagulated fibrin would be more or less free from the corpuscles to which the red color of the ordinary clot is due. The blood in which the buffy coat is found to occur is in most cases, rather rich in fibrin, and it was formerly regarded as a sure sign of inflammation; an opinion which has since been proved to be altogether erroneous (454).

590. The proportion of fibrin may already be determined either in coagulated or freshly drawn blood, in the manner already described. For freshly drawn blood, *see* paragraph 510, &c., and for coagulated blood, *see* paragraph 524, &c.

The quantitative estimation of the other ingredients may also, if necessary, be conducted in the same manner as in healthy blood (503, &c.)

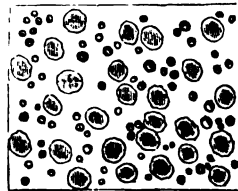
#### SECTION V.

##### *Blood containing an Excess of Fatty Matter.*

591. The average amount of fat in healthy blood appears to be something more than two parts in a thousand. The whole of the oily fat probably exists in combination with potash or soda, forming a kind of soap; so that in the healthy fluid no oil-globules can be detected.

592. In certain pathological conditions, we occasionally meet with blood, containing a considerable quantity of free fat, which is held in suspension, in the form of minute globules, in the serum, giving that fluid a more or less opaque or milky appearance. In this form of blood, which, from its peculiar appearance, has been called *milky blood*, may be

Fig. 63.



Fat in Blood.



seen, with the help of the microscope, innumerable fat-globules, which may be readily distinguished by their bright centres, and black well-defined outlines (Fig. 63). They may be separated by agitating the blood with a little ether, which will readily dissolve them.

593. The amount of fat in any specimen of blood may be determined by evaporating to dryness a known weight of the fluid, pounding the dry residue, and boiling it with successive small quantities of ether. The ethereal solution of the fat thus obtained is evaporated to dryness in a counterpoised capsule, and weighed; its weight representing the proportion of fat in the quantity of blood employed.

594. The quantitative determination of the other constituents of the blood may, if required, be effected in the same manner as the healthy fluid (503, &c.)

#### SECTION VI.

##### *Blood containing an Excess of Cholesterin:*

595. Minute traces of cholesterin appear to be always present in healthy blood, though some observers have failed in their endeavors to detect it. The amount, however, in certain forms of disease not unfrequently rises as high as 0.15 to 0.20 in 1000 parts; and in one case of so-called *milky blood*, Lecanu found not less than 1.08 in 1000.

596. When an excess of cholesterin is suspected to be present in any specimen of blood, it may be separated and estimated with tolerably accuracy in the following manner.

Fig. 64.



Cholesterin.

A known weight of the blood is evaporated to dryness on a water-bath, and the dry residue, after being reduced to fine powder in a mortar, is digested for a few hours in ether, the solvent action being assisted by occasional boiling. In this way the cholesterin, together with the other fatty matters, is dissolved, and may be obtained by evaporating the ethereal solution on a water-bath. The residue is then deprived of

the oily portion of the fat, by digestion with cold alcohol, which leaves undissolved the cholesterin, with the other solid fatty matters; the crystalline scales of cholesterin (Fig. 64), which are easily distinguishable from the rest, may then be, for the most part, mechanically separated with the point of a knife. Their weight may then, after drying, be ascertained if necessary.

597. The quantitative estimation of the other constituents may be conducted as in the case of healthy blood (503, &c.)

#### SECTION VII.

##### *Blood containing an Excess of Urea:*

598. Minute traces of urea are probably always present in healthy blood (484), though the amount is so small as to be incapable of determination, unless considerable quantities of blood are used. In some forms of disease, however, especially in Bright's disease, cholera, and certain other pathological conditions, in which the functions of the urinary organs are to any serious extent interfered with, the amount of urea is found to increase considerably, and may frequently be met with in a sufficiently large quantity to be weighed.

599. The detection and estimation of urea in the blood may be conducted in the following manner. A known weight of serum is first evaporated to dryness on a water-bath, at a *very gentle* heat, a precaution necessary to be observed, since a temperature of  $212^{\circ}$ , long continued, such as is required in this analysis, would probably cause the decomposition of some portion of the urea. The dry residue is reduced to fine powder in a mortar, and treated with distilled water, heated to about  $200^{\circ}$ , the quantity of which may be about double the volume of the serum employed in the experiment. The mixture is allowed to digest for about half an hour at  $200^{\circ}$ , after which it may be filtered from the insoluble residue of albumen, which latter must be washed while on the filter with a little more warm water. The filtered aqueous solution is now evaporated to dryness, and the residue digested with a little absolute alcohol, at a *very gentle* heat, which may be continued for

about half an hour; a little fresh alcohol being added occasionally, to replace that lost by evaporation. The mixture is then filtered; the clear alcoholic solution is evaporated to dryness, and the residue treated with a little lukewarm distilled water, which will then contain merely the urea, together with a small quantity of extractive matter.

600. The aqueous solution thus obtained is evaporated at a very gentle heat, to the consistence of a syrup, and then mixed with a few drops of pure and colorless nitric acid (16, 182), the mixture being kept cool by immersing the glass containing it in a little cold water, or, still better, in a freezing mixture composed of equal weights of crystallized nitrate of ammonia and water. If urea is present, delicate crystalline plates of nitrate of urea ( $C_2H_4N_2O_3$ ,  $HO,NO_5$ ), will gradually appear (Fig. 2, page 29), which, if in sufficient quantity, may be dried by gentle pressure between folds of filtering paper, and weighed. From the weight thus obtained, that of the urea in the quantity of serum employed may be calculated as follows:

$$\left\{ \begin{array}{c} \text{Atomic wt.} \\ \text{of nitrate.} \\ \text{of urea.} \end{array} \right\} \quad \left\{ \begin{array}{c} \text{Atomic} \\ \text{wt. of} \\ \text{urea.} \end{array} \right\} \quad \left\{ \begin{array}{c} \text{Wt. of nitrate} \\ \text{obtained.} \end{array} \right\} \quad \left\{ \begin{array}{c} \text{Wt. of urea in} \\ \text{quantity of} \\ \text{serum employed.} \end{array} \right\}$$

$$123 \quad : \quad 60 \quad :: \quad a \quad : \quad x$$

601. If no appearance of crystallization can be detected with the naked eye, a drop of the acid liquid, cooled by means of a freezing mixture, is to be examined under the microscope, by which means very small traces of urea may be detected (181).

602. The quantitative determination of the other constituents may be effected with a fresh portion of the blood, in the same manner as in the healthy fluid (503, &c.)

#### SECTION VIII.

##### *Blood containing an Excess or Deficiency of Inorganic Saline Matter.*

603. The average proportion of inorganic saline matter in healthy blood, appears to be about seven parts in 1000. In scurvy, and some other pathological conditions, their amount has been found to increase, and has been known

to amount to as much as eleven parts in 1000. In some other diseases, on the contrary, the amount falls below the healthy average.

The proportion of fixed saline matter in any specimen of morbid blood, may be determined as in the case of the healthy fluid—viz., by evaporating to dryness a known weight, and incinerating the residue until the ash becomes nearly colorless. The weight of the ash thus obtained represents the amount of salts in the quantity of blood employed.

604. The presence of uric acid (urate of soda) in the blood of gouty patients, may be shown by evaporating a little of the fluid to dryness on a water-bath, and, after washing the dry residue with alcohol, adding a slight excess of dilute hydrochloric or acetic acid to a strong aqueous solution of the extract which proved insoluble in the alcohol. After standing a day or two, minute crystals of uric acid, similar to those formed in the urine, are gradually deposited, and may be identified under the microscope (186, 194), or by their behavior when treated with nitric acid and ammonia (23). Even in healthy blood, minute traces of uric acid may generally be detected.

CLASS II.—*Morbid Blood containing some Abnormal Ingredient.*

---

SECTION IX.

*Blood containing Sugar ( $C_{12}H_{24}O_{14}$ ).*

605. The blood of patients suffering from diabetes, appears most commonly to contain a very sensible amount of sugar. This may usually be detected in the following manner:

606. The portion of serum intended for examination is first evaporated to dryness, either in vacuo over sulphuric acid,<sup>1</sup> or at a very gentle heat on a water-bath. The dry residue is then reduced to tolerably fine powder, and treated with a small quantity of boiling water, which will have the effect of coagulating the albumen, and dissolving

<sup>1</sup> See Introduction to Practical Chemistry, second edition, p. 194.

out the sugar, together with the extractive matters and soluble salts. The mixture is then filtered, and the clear liquid examined for sugar, by means of Trommer's test, which may be thus applied :

607. The liquid is treated with a drop or two of a solution of sulphate of copper, and then supersaturated with potash (123), the excess of which will probably, if sugar is present, redissolve the blue precipitate of hydrated oxide of copper at first thrown down. The mixture may now be gently boiled for a few minutes, when, if sugar is present, an orange-brown or ochre-colored precipitate of suboxide of copper will be thrown down ; while, if no sugar is contained in the mixture, the precipitate will be nearly black (124).

608. It is always more satisfactory, when practicable, even when Trommer's test affords tolerably decided indications of sugar, to confirm the result by applying also Mau-mene's test (125), the fermentation test (127), and examining under the microscope for the torula (132) ; since certain other organic matters besides sugar give rise to the formation of the suboxide.

609. When, after having proved the presence of sugar in the blood, it is required to determine its amount, the following method of insulating it is, perhaps, the best, though the results must not be regarded as by any means exact, but merely as an approximation to the truth. The fermentation process (336) cannot be here applied, since traces of carbonic acid may be evolved by some of the other constituents of the blood, when no sugar is present.

610. A known weight of serum is evaporated to dryness, either in vacuo over sulphuric acid, or at a very gentle heat on a water-bath. The dry residue is then finely comminuted, and treated with boiling water, in which it may be allowed to digest for three or four hours, in order to insure the solution of the whole of the soluble matter. The aqueous solution is separated from the albumen by filtration, and evaporated to dryness as before. The dry residue is now digested with alcohol, which leaves undissolved portions of the saline and extractive matters. The alcoholic solution is again evaporated to dryness, and the dry residue treated with ether, which dissolves out the fat, leaving undissolved the sugar, mixed with a little alcohol extractive

and chloride of sodium. This residue is once more dissolved in alcohol, and the alcoholic solution, on being allowed to evaporate spontaneously, will gradually deposit the sugar, mixed with a little chloride of sodium, in the form of small hard crystals. These are to be washed with a very small quantity of cold water, and pressed between folds of filtering paper, in order to remove most of the uncrystallizable matter. The mixed crystals of sugar and salt are then dried on a water-bath, and weighed. By careful incineration, the sugar may then be burnt off, leaving the incom-bustible saline matter; the weight of which, when deducted from that of the dry mixture previous to incineration, will represent the proportion of sugar in the quantity of serum used.

611. The quantitative determination of the other constituents of blood containing sugar may be effected in the same manner as in the case of healthy blood, the weight of the sugar being deducted from the extractive matter (503, &c.)

#### SECTION X.

##### *Blood containing Biliary Matter.*

612. In jaundice, and some other affections in which the functions of the liver are interfered with, an accumulation of biliary matter is found to take place from the blood, giving the serum a more or less decided saffron or orange-brown color, which is due to the peculiar coloring matter of the bile, called biliphæin.

613. The presence of bile in the blood may be detected by adding to a little of the clear serum a few drops of nitric acid, which will throw down the albumen; the precipitate having, if biliary matter (biliphæin) is present, a decided greenish tint, while in healthy serum it would be white, or very nearly so.

614. If so small a quantity of bile is present as to fail in producing a perceptibly green color with nitric acid, a little of the suspected serum may be first concentrated by evaporation at a temperature not exceeding 120° or 130°, and then exhausted with alcohol or water, and the solution

tested in the manner already described in the case of urine (149-152).

615. We have at present no means of estimating the quantity of biliary matter contained in blood, though the depth of color of the serum furnishes some indication of the relative amount present. The quantitative determination of the other constituents of the blood may be made in the same manner as in the analysis of the healthy fluid (503, &c.)

#### SECTION XI.

##### *Blood containing Pus.*

616. The existence of pus in morbid blood is probably by no means a rare occurrence, especially in diseases which are attended with suppuration. Its detection, however, is far from easy, since we possess no characteristic chemical test by which it may be distinguished from the ordinary constituents of the blood; and in microscopic appearance, the pus granules very closely resemble the colorless corpuscles which are always present in the blood (464). The pus granules are in general somewhat larger than the white corpuscles of the blood, and when treated with dilute acetic acid, develop internal nuclei, which are usually from three to five in number, and more distinct than those in the white corpuscles of the blood. The pus granules, when present in blood, appear to have a tendency to adhere together in groups of five or six; while the colorless corpuscles of the blood always float detached from each other.

617. According to Heller, the granules of pus, when mixed with blood, subside much more slowly than the blood-corpuscles; so that when present, they may always be found in the uppermost layer of the coagulum. He recommends a thin slice to be taken from the upper surface of the latter, which, after being mixed with a little distilled water, should be filtered through muslin, in order to separate the fibrin. The blood-corpuscles are for the most part dissolved by the action of the water (458); and after allowing the filtered liquid to stand a short time in a tall glass, the pus granules will be found at the bottom of the liquid, and may be detected under the microscope.

618. The action of ammonia upon pus has been proposed by Donné as a test for its presence in the blood. When blood, free from pus, is mixed with ammonia, it becomes clear; while if pus is present in any considerable quantity, the liquid becomes more or less gelatinous. If the amount of pus present is small, stringy flocculi only are formed, which subside to the bottom of the liquid.

## SECTION XII.

*Blood containing Animalcules.*

619. Instances have occasionally been observed, in which minute thread-like animalcules have been present in considerable numbers in the blood. Those described by Dr. Goodfellow, which he detected in the blood of a patient suffering from fever, measured from  $\frac{1}{80000}$ th to  $\frac{1}{30000}$ th of an inch in length, and from  $\frac{1}{40000}$ th to  $\frac{1}{20000}$ th of an inch in diameter. The only method of detecting such entozoa in the blood, is to examine it carefully under the microscope, with as high a magnifying power as the observer has at his command.



## PART IV.

### MILK, MUCUS, PUS, BONE, &c.

---

#### CHAPTER I.

##### MILK.

---

##### SECTION I.

##### *General Characters of Milk.*

620. MILK, as is well known, is a watery liquid, having in solution a certain amount of casein, sugar of milk, or lactine, and extractive matter, together with several inorganic salts, and holding in suspension myriads of extremely minute globules of fatty matter, plainly visible through the microscope, which give the fluid its peculiar white and opaque appearance. It has a pleasant and rather sweetish taste, and a slight agreeable smell, especially while warm. The specific gravity of milk varies considerably; that of woman being sometimes as low as 1020 (the average being 1032), while that of the sheep is as high as 1041.

621. Fresh milk is almost invariably slightly alkaline to test paper, but on exposure to the air, especially in warm weather, it rapidly becomes acid, owing to the conversion of the sugar of milk into lactic acid ( $HO, C_6H_5O_5$ ), under the influence of the casein, which acts as a ferment (630). If the milk has been long retained in the mammary glands, this change occasionally takes place before being drawn; and in some morbid conditions also, the milk is found to have an acid reaction even when freshly drawn.

622. When allowed to stand for a few hours, the fatty globules, which have a somewhat lower specific gravity than

the fluid portion of the milk, gradually rise to the surface, carrying with them a portion of the caseous matter, forming a layer of cream, which is more or less thick and copious in proportion to the richness of the milk.

623. If a little acetic or lactic acid, rennet, or even sour milk, be added to hot milk, the casein of the latter is precipitated in the coagulated form; and the same effect is produced by warming milk or cream which has been allowed to turn sour; the sourness being due to the lactic acid, into which the sugar of milk has been converted. The solid and liquid portions into which the milk is thus divided, are commonly called curds and whey.

624. Before describing the mode of analyzing milk, I will briefly notice the several constituents which we find contained in it—viz., casein, sugar of milk, fat-globules, and saline matter.

## SECTION II.

### *Casein.*

625. Casein is a modification of protein<sup>1</sup> (472) peculiar to the milk, and constitutes the chief source of nourishment to the young animal; for which purpose it is admirably adapted, from the readiness with which it appears capable of being converted into the other modifications of protein—viz., fibrin and albumen.

626. It may be obtained in a state of tolerable purity by evaporating a quantity of milk to dryness on a water-bath, and reducing the dry residue to powder in a mortar. This is then boiled in successive portions of ether, in order to dissolve out the fat. The residue which remains insoluble in the ether is then dried, and digested in water, which will dissolve the casein and other soluble matters of the milk. On adding alcohol to the aqueous solution, the casein is thrown down in the form of a white curdy precipitate, which may be purified by again dissolving it in water, and once more precipitating it by means of alcohol.

627. It is most probable that pure casein is insoluble, or

<sup>1</sup> See note to 471.

very sparingly soluble, in water, and owes its solubility in milk to the small quantity of alkali which is present. When dry, it closely resembles fibrin and albumen in appearance (479), and its behavior with reagents is in most cases very similar; it differs from the latter chiefly in not coagulating when heated; and it is precipitated by acetic, and nearly all the acids, but redissolves in a considerable excess of most of them. The ferrocyanide and ferridcyanide of potassium also cause precipitates in solutions of casein.

### SECTION III.

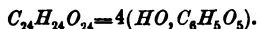
#### *Sugar of Milk, or Lactine* ( $C_{24}H_{24}O_{24}$ ).

628. The sugar contained in milk may be prepared in the following manner:—The curd, including the greater part of the casein and fat globules, is first separated by the addition of a few drops of acid to hot milk, and the remaining traces of those substances are then removed by mixing a little well-beaten white-of-egg with the whey when cold, and afterwards boiling the mixture. The whey, thus clarified by the coagulating albumen of the egg, is filtered from the precipitate by passing it through muslin or calico; and the clear liquid may then be evaporated to about one-fourth or one-fifth its bulk, and set aside in a cool place for a few days. The sugar will gradually separate from the liquid, in the form of minute hard crystals, which adhere to the surface of the containing vessel. These may be purified by dissolving them again in water, boiling the solution with animal charcoal, and recrystallizing.

629. This variety of sugar is less sweet than that obtained either from the cane or the grape (114); it is also harder, and less soluble in water, requiring as much as five or six times its weight of cold, and two and a half times its weight of hot, water to dissolve it. When mixed with a little hydrochloric or sulphuric acid, sugar of milk gradually becomes converted into grape sugar ( $C_{12}H_{22}O_{11}$ ), and this change takes place more rapidly if the solution is boiled.

630. Under the influence of the caseous matter of the milk, this form of sugar gradually passes into lactic acid ( $HO, C_6H_7O_6$ ), a change easily accounted for, since the

formula of the sugar is a multiple of that of the acid, one equivalent of the former being broken up into four of the latter.



## SECTION IV.

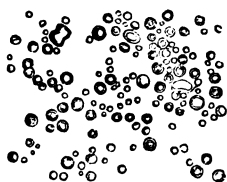
*Fat Globules.*

631. The minute globules which are held suspended in milk, and to which the opacity and whiteness of the fluid are due, consist mainly of oily fat, which appears to be surrounded by a thin covering of insoluble matter, differing in its properties from fat, and probably composed of one of the modifications of protein (472).

632. The size of the globules in healthy milk varies from a mere point to about  $\frac{1}{2000}$ th of an inch in diameter, the average size being rather more than  $\frac{1}{4000}$ th (Fig. 65).

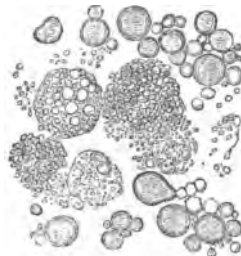
633. In the milk which is secreted during the first few days of lactation, called the colostrum, and which is always much richer in quality than ordinary milk, we find, in addition to the common milk globules, numerous granular corpuscles of a pale yellowish color, and considerably larger than the others, their diameter varying from  $\frac{1}{2000}$ th to  $\frac{1}{800}$ th of an inch (Fig. 66). Similar corpuscles are also occasion-

Fig. 65.



Milk Globules.

Fig. 66.



Colostrum Corpuscles.

ally present in milk secreted during disease. They appear to be almost peculiar to human milk, being rarely met with in that of the cow and other animals.

634. The fatty matter of milk consists for the most part of a solid fat, called margarine ( $C_{74}H_{74}O_{12}$ ), mixed with a

liquid fat or oil, called oleine ( $C_{78}H_{75}O_{13}$ ), together with small quantities of butyrine and other fats. The proportion in which these several fats are found mixed in milk varies considerably, being influenced by the health and food of the individual, the season of the year, and other circumstances. A specimen of the fat contained in cow's milk, analyzed by Bromeis, contained—

Margarine, . . . . .	68
Elaine, . . . . .	30
Butyric, caproic, and capric acid, . . . . .	2
	<hr/>
	100
	<hr/>

## SECTION V.

*Saline Matters.*

635. It is probable that the following salts are present in milk, though an analysis of the ash will not, of course, detect the organic and volatile compounds included in the list, since they are either decomposed or volatilized during the process of incineration:—the chlorides of potassium and sodium; the phosphates of potash, soda, lime, and magnesia, with traces of phosphate of the peroxide of iron; and the lactates of potash, soda, lime, magnesia, and probably of ammonia.

636. According to Haidlen, the ash obtained by incinerating 1009 parts of cow's milk, consisted, in two instances, of the following substances:

	I.	II.
Phosphate of lime, . . . . .	2.31	3.44
Phosphate of magnesia, . . . . .	0.42	0.64
Phosphate of peroxide of iron, . . . . .	0.07	0.07
Chloride of potassium, . . . . .	1.44	1.83
Chloride of sodium, . . . . .	0.24	0.34
Soda, . . . . .	0.42	0.45
	<hr/>	<hr/>
	4.90	6.77
	<hr/>	<hr/>

637. The presence of these several salts may be proved by applying to a solution of the ash in water and hydrochloric acid, the tests mentioned in the chapters on the urine and the blood (41, 490, &c.)

## SECTION VI.

*Composition of Human Milk.*

638. In healthy human milk, the several constituents which I have now briefly described, are not always present in the same relative proportions ; various circumstances, as those of age, temperament, and food of the mother, as well as the period of lactation, causing considerable variations in the composition of the secretion. The following examples will serve to show to what extent these variations usually occur.

*Analysis I. (Simon.)*

*Showing the Mean of Fourteen Analyses made at different periods, with the Milk of the same Woman.*

Water,	.	.	.	.	.	.	883·6
Solid constituents,	.	.	.	.	.	.	116·4
Butter,	.	.	.	.	.	.	25·3
Casein,	.	.	.	.	.	.	34·3
Sugar of milk and extractive matters,	.	.	.	.	.	.	48·2
Fixed salts,	.	.	.	.	.	.	2·3

*Analyses II, III, & IV. (Clemm.)*

	The fourth day after delivery.	The ninth day after delivery.	The twelfth day after delivery.
Water,	879·848	885·818	905·809
Solid constituents,	120·152	114·182	94·191
Butter,	42·968	35·316	33·454
Casein,	35·333	36·912	29·111
Sugar of milk and extractive matters, }	41·135	42·979	31·537
Salts,	2·095	1·691	1·939

*Analyses V & VI. (L'Heretier.)*

Water,	.	.	.	.	867·8	870·6
Solid constituents,	.	.	.	.	132·2	129·4
Butter,	.	.	.	.	42·5	52·0
Casein,	.	.	.	.	11·7	9·5
Sugar of milk,	.	.	.	.	74·0	63·4
Salts,	.	.	.	.	4·0	4·5

*Analysis VII. (Chevallier and Henri.)*

Water,	.	.	.	.	.	879·8
Solid constituents,	.	.	.	.	.	120·2
Butter,	.	.	.	.	.	35·5
Casein,	.	.	.	.	.	35·2
Sugar of milk,	.	.	.	.	.	65·0
Salts,	.	.	.	.	.	4·5

The recent analyses of MM. Vernois and Alfred Becquerel give the following as the composition of normal human milk :

Water,	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	889.08
Sugar,	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	43.64
Casein and extractive,	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	39.24
Butter,	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	26.66
Salts (ash),	.	.	.	.	.	.	.	1.38
								<hr/> 1000.00 <hr/>

Specific gravity, 1032.67.

## SECTION VII.

### *Composition of the Milk of other Animals.*

639. The proportion of the several constituents is found to differ considerably in the milk of different animals. The subjoined table, showing the composition of the milk of a few of the more important domestic animals, from the analyses of Chevallier and Henri, will serve to illustrate this :

	Cow.	Ass.	Goat.	Ewe.
Casein, . . . . .	4.48	1.82	4.08	4.50
Butter, . . . . .	3.13	0.11	3.32	4.20
Sugar of milk, . . . . .	4.77	6.08	5.28	5.00
Saline matter, . . . . .	0.60	0.34	0.52	0.68
Water, . . . . .	87.02	91.65	86.80	85.62
	100.00	100.00	100.00	100.00

## CHAPTER II.

### QUANTITATIVE ANALYSIS OF MILK.

640. Two portions of milk, one weighing about 100 grains, and the other about 400 grains, are to be accurately weighed, the first in a platinum crucible or capsule, and the second in a porcelain capsule; both the vessels having been previously weighed or counterpoised. The first portion of

100 grains we will call A, and the second, of 400 grains, we will call B.

641. *Treatment of the portion A.*—This portion, after being weighed, is to be evaporated to dryness on a water-bath, or, still better, on a chloride of calcium bath heated to about  $220^{\circ}$ , until, on being weighed at intervals of half an hour or an hour, it ceases to lose any further weight. The weight of the dry residue will then represent the amount of SOLID MATTER contained in the quantity of milk used, while the loss of weight during evaporation shows the amount of WATER.

642. In these and the other determinations, the proportion present in 1000 parts of the milk is calculated in the following manner :

$$\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Wt. of milk} \\ \text{used in the} \\ \text{experiment.} \end{array} \right\} : \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Wt. of each} \\ \text{constituent} \\ \text{obtained.} \end{array} \right\} :: 1000 : \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Proportion of that con-} \\ \text{stituent in 1000 parts} \\ \text{of the milk.} \end{array} \right\}$$

643. The weight of the dry residue having been noted, the crucible, with its contents, is to be placed over a lamp, and kept at a red heat until the whole of the charcoal is burnt away, and the ash becomes white or nearly so. The weight of the ash thus obtained will represent the amount of INORGANIC SALINE MATTER in the quantity of milk evaporated, from which the proportion in 1000 parts may be calculated as before (642).

644. *Treatment of the portion B.*—This portion, after being weighed, is to be mixed with about one-fourth its weight of finely-pounded hydrated sulphate of lime ( $\text{CaO}$ ,  $\text{SO}_3 + 2\text{Aq}$ ) or unburnt gypsum, with which it is to be well stirred for a short time, and then raised to a temperature of  $212^{\circ}$ ; by which means the whole of the casein will become coagulated, and insoluble in water. The mixture is now to be evaporated to dryness on a water-bath, being occasionally stirred, in order that the solid residue of the milk may be pretty uniformly mixed with the sulphate of lime.

645. The mass, when dry, is then easily reduced to powder; after which it is to be digested with successive small quantities of ether, which will dissolve out the whole of the fatty matter. The ethereal solution is now evaporated to dryness on a water-bath, and the residue weighed; its weight representing the amount of FAT in the quantity of



milk operated on; from which the proportion present in 1000 parts of milk may be calculated as before (642).

646. The portion of the residue which proved insoluble in ether (645) is now to be treated with hot alcohol, as long as anything dissolves. In this way, the whole of the sugar, together with a little saline matter and alcohol-extractive, is dissolved. The alcoholic solution is to be evaporated to dryness on a water or chloride of calcium bath, and the dry residue having been accurately weighed, is incinerated; the difference between the weight before and after incineration will then represent the quantity of SUGAR, with a little alcohol extractive matter, in the portion of milk employed. The proportion contained in 1000 parts is then calculated as in the former cases (642).

647. The remaining portion of the dry residue, which resisted the action of the alcohol (646), is to be dried on a water, or chloride of calcium bath, weighed, incinerated, and the weight of the ash ascertained. The loss of weight during incineration will represent the amount of CASEIN, with a little water extractive matter, in the quantity of milk used, from which the proportion in 1000 parts may be determined as before (642).

648. The proportion of CASEIN may also be estimated by adding together the amount of water, fat, sugar, and saline matter, already ascertained as being present in 1000 parts of the milk, and deducting the sum of them from 1000. The experimental determination is, however, to be preferred.

---

### CHAPTER III.

#### MILK DURING DISEASE.

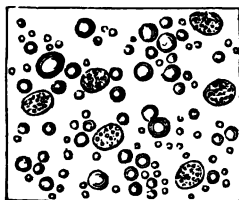
649. THE milk which is secreted during disease is usually more or less modified in its composition; even slight derangements of the system, and any great mental anxiety or sudden emotion of fear, &c., not unfrequently have the effect of disturbing in a remarkable manner, the natural character of the secretion. The exact nature of these changes is very imperfectly understood. They are probably sometimes merely variations in the relative propor-

tions of the several constituents of the healthy fluid; at others, and perhaps more frequently, certain abnormal matters are formed.

650. With the assistance of the microscope, we are not unfrequently able, with great facility, to detect the presence of certain morbid products which are not found in the healthy secretion. The peculiar form of milk called the colostrum, which is secreted during the first few days of lactation, has been already mentioned as differing very considerably in microscopic appearance from healthy milk, and as containing numerous granular corpuscles, much larger than the ordinary milk-globules (633). The corpuscles of the colostrum also show a tendency to adhere to each other, while the globules of the healthy fluid usually float freely about. It occasionally happens that the milk, instead of changing, in the course of a few days, to its more natural condition, continues for a length of time to possess the characters peculiar to colostrum; and has even been observed to change back again to this condition, after being secreted for a time in a healthy state. The presence of the colostrum corpuscles (Fig. 66), and the slightly viscid appearance also characteristic of this condition, may at once be detected under the microscope.

651. The presence of pus, which during the formation of a mammary abscess often finds its way into the milk, may also be detected under the microscope, by the occurrence of the peculiar pus-granules (Fig. 67). Blood-corpuscles, too (451), are also found, though more rarely than those of pus, owing, in most cases, to the rupture of some of the

Fig. 67.



Pus in Milk.

Fig. 68.



Blood in Milk.

minute bloodvessels with which the mammary gland is permeated (Fig. 68).

652. In addition to the strictly morbid products, other substances, especially certain salts, which have been taken into the system either in the food or as medicine, appear occasionally to find their way into the milk, where they may sometimes be detected by the proper tests.

*Analysis of the Colostrum of a Woman together with that of the Healthy milk of the same individual. (Simon.)*

	Colostrum.	Healthy Milk.
Water, . . . . .	828.0	887.6
Solid constituents, . . . . .	172.0	122.4
Fat, . . . . .	50.0	25.3
Casein, . . . . .	40.0	34.3
Sugar of milk, . . . . .	70.0	48.2
Saline matter, . . . . .	3.1	2.3

## CHAPTER IV.

### THE ADULTERATIONS OF MILK.

653. It is well known that much of the milk which is supplied in large towns is almost constantly more or less adulterated, and although the substances employed for the purpose are in most cases comparatively innoxious, it is much to be wished that some simple and efficient test of its genuineness and purity could be devised, capable of being applied by those who are unaccustomed to experiment.

654. The substances most commonly used for the purpose of adulteration appear to be water, flour, starch, and finely-pounded chalk; and besides these, the macerated brains of sheep and other animals are said to be sometimes introduced. All these, with the exception of the first, may be easily detected.

655. On examining a little of the milk under the microscope, the peculiar granules of starch and flour may be readily seen (Fig. 69 *a*), larger and more oval than the milk-globules, if either of those substances is present; and when examined with polarized light, each granule will be found

to exhibit a dark cross, as shown at *b* in the figure. Should any doubt exist as to their real nature, the addition of a

Fig. 69.



Starch granules.

drop or two of a solution of iodine will impart to the farina granules a dark purple color.

656. The microscope will also serve to show the presence of macerated brain, which may be recognized by the occurrence of fragments of nerve and other organized structures, not found in pure milk.

657. The presence of chalk may be still more easily discovered, since, owing to its specific weight, it soon subsides to the bottom of the liquid, where it may at once be recognized by its effervescing on the addition of a little dilute hydrochloric acid.

658. We have no chemical means of ascertaining whether water has been fraudulently added to milk, the only effect being to dilute it, and render it of a poorer quality. A knowledge of the specific gravity cannot here be made available, since the abstraction of a portion of the cream which has a lower specific gravity than milk, may be made to neutralize the effect produced by the addition of water; the tendency of the removal of the cream being to raise the specific gravity of the fluid, and that of the addition of water, to lower it. A specimen of milk, therefore, which has been impoverished by the abstraction of its cream, and still further weakened by the addition of water, may be made to possess the same specific gravity as it had when taken pure from the udder.

659. It occasionally happens that the milk exposed for sale, is the produce of an unhealthy animal: Such milk has usually some peculiarity of taste or smell, and also a slightly

viscid and unnatural appearance ; on being examined under the microscope, too, it will probably be found to contain pus or mucus corpuscles, or to present other appearances differing from those of the healthy secretion.

---

## CHAPTER V.

### MUCUS.

---

#### SECTION I.

##### *General Characters of Mucus.*

660. HEALTHY mucus, which is secreted by the mucous membrane with which the internal surfaces of the several parts of the body are covered, is a semifluid viscid substance, the general appearance of which is well known. It is sometimes so thin and limpid as almost to resemble water in appearance ; while at others, and more commonly, it is tough and extremely tenacious, becoming stringy when attempted to be drawn out. When thin and watery, it is nearly transparent and colorless ; the more viscid forms, however, being turgid or opaque, and usually of a pale yellowish or grayish color. It is generally alkaline to test paper, insoluble in water, and somewhat heavier than that fluid ; so that when placed in water it gradually sinks to the bottom, unless it is buoyed up by entangled air-bubbles. The mucus obtained from the several parts of the body differs considerably in appearance, and probably also in chemical composition. When dry it is hard and friable, resembling horn in appearance ; the dry mass, on being digested in water, gradually swells up, and partially re-assumes its former appearance.

661. When mucus is examined under the microscope with a power of about 200 diameters, it is found to contain numerous round or oval granular corpuscles, together with epithelial scales (Fig. 5), entangled in a more or less viscid

fluid, to which latter the peculiar tenacious character of mucus appears to be due. Mucus, therefore, consists of two distinct portions; the solid corpuscles with epithelial scales, and the fluid with which they are surrounded. Under favorable circumstances, and with a high magnifying power, the fluid portion appears to be filled with extremely minute molecular particles, the nature of which is not clearly understood.

662. The size of the mucus corpuscles varies considerably, the average diameter being about  $\frac{1}{2000}$  of an inch. Their surfaces are granular (Fig. 70, *a*), similar to those of pus (678); and when treated with dilute acetic acid, the exterior covering loses its granular appearance, and becomes transparent, rendering visible from one to five internal nuclei (Fig. 70, *b*). The same effect is produced by dilute oxalic and tartaric acids; but the dilute mineral acids cause little or no change.

663. Mucus appears to contain in its composition the following substances:—mucus corpuscles, epithelial scales, mucin, traces of extractive matters and fat, sometimes a small trace of albumen, and saline matters; which latter consist of alkaline chlorides and lactates, phosphate of lime, and traces of carbonate of soda. The *mucin*, to which the peculiar tenacious character of mucus appears to be due, is insoluble in pure water, and is probably held in solution in the fluid portion of the mucus, by the small excess of alkali usually present; it separates in the form of a white coagulum when mucus is treated with water, and still more completely when neutralized with dilute acetic acid. The minute traces of fat found in mucus probably exist in the corpuscles, though the exact chemical nature of these is by no means clearly ascertained.

## SECTION II.

### *Quantitative Analysis of Mucus.*

664. The quantitative determination of the principal constituents of mucus may be made in the following manner. The mucus intended for analysis is first divided into two portions, A and B; the first, A, being about one quarter, and the second, B, about three quarters, of the whole.

Both portions are to be weighed in counterpoised capsules, that containing A, being of platinum, and evaporated to dryness on a chloride of calcium bath, at a temperature of about 220°.

665. *Treatment of the portion A.*—This portion, after being dried until it ceases to lose weight, is to be accurately weighed. The weight of the dry residue gives the amount of SOLID MATTER in the quantity of mucus evaporated, while the loss represents the amount of WATER.

666. The proportion of these and the other ingredients contained in 1000 parts of the mucus, may in each case be estimated by the following calculation :

$$\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Weight of} \\ \text{mucus} \\ \text{before eva-} \\ \text{poration.} \end{array} \right\} : \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Wt. of each con-} \\ \text{stituent contained} \\ \text{in the quantity of} \\ \text{mucus employed} \end{array} \right\} :: 1000 : \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Proportion of that} \\ \text{constituent con-} \\ \text{tained in 1000 parts} \\ \text{of mucus.} \end{array} \right\}$$

667. The dry residue is then to be incinerated at a low red heat, until the ash becomes white, or nearly so. The weight of the ash will then represent the amount of SALINE MATTER in the quantity of mucus used; from which the proportion present in 1000 parts may be calculated as before (666).

668. *Treatment of the portion B.*—The dry residue left after evaporation (664) is to be removed from the capsule, and reduced to fine powder in a mortar. It is then boiled with successive small portions of ether, which will dissolve out the fat. The ethereal solution is evaporated to dryness on a water-bath, when the weight of the residue will indicate the amount of FAT in the quantity of mucus employed; from which the proportion in 1000 parts may be estimated as before (666).

669. The residue which proved insoluble in the ether (668) is to be boiled with a little alcohol, after which the alcoholic solution is to be evaporated to dryness, and the dry residue weighed. This is then incinerated, and the weight of the ash, deducted from that of the dry extract, will give the amount of ALCOHOL EXTRACTIVE, with the lactic acid of the lactates, in the quantity of mucus used; which may be corrected, as before, for 1000 parts (666).

670. The portion of the residue which proved insoluble in the alcohol (669) is to be dried and weighed; the weight indicating the amount of MUCIN, together with cellular matter, and probably traces of albumen, in the quantity

of mucus employed; from which the proportion present in 1000 parts of mucus may be calculated, as in the former cases (666).

671. According to Nasse, the composition of fresh pulmonary mucus is as follows:

Water, . . . . .	955·520
Solid constituents, . . . . .	44·480
Mucin, with a little albumen, . . . . .	23·754
Water extract, . . . . .	8·006
Alcohol extract, . . . . .	1·810
Fat, . . . . .	2·887
Chloride of sodium, . . . . .	5·825
Sulphate of soda, . . . . .	0·400
Carbonate of soda, . . . . .	0·198
Phosphate of soda, . . . . .	0·080
Phosphate of potash, with traces of iron, . . . . .	0·974
Carbonate of potash, . . . . .	0·291
Silica, and sulphate of potash, . . . . .	0·255

### SECTION III.

#### *Morbid Mucus.*

672. The characters of mucus secreted during disease are usually more or less different from those of the normal secretion, and an admixture of foreign matters frequently alters its appearance considerably. Pus, for instance, when mixed with it, diminishes its tenacity, owing to the mucin being present in smaller proportion (663); and when the liquid portion of mucus containing an admixture of pus is tested for albumen (254, 677), a considerable amount of that substance may usually be detected; since the *liquor puris*, or liquid portion of pus, contains a comparatively large quantity of albumen, but no mucin. Our means of detecting the presence of minute traces of pus in mucus are very imperfect; the decided presence of albumen in the purulent secretion is, indeed, almost the only test, since the microscopic characters of the corpuscles appear to be identical in both (249).

673. The morbid mucus expectorated in pulmonary disease frequently contains, besides pus, red blood-corpuscles, minute globules of fat, fragments of tuberculous matter, and other abnormal substances, most of which may generally be detected without difficulty under the microscope.



The indications afforded by a careful microscopic examination of such expectorations, indeed, may often lead to results in diagnosis, of great importance to the practical physician.

---

## CHAPTER VI.

### PUS.

---

#### SECTION I.

##### *General Characters of Pus.*

674. Pus is the peculiar semifluid matter which is formed in abscesses, and in other kinds of wounds. In common language, a considerable variety of substances, more or less resembling each other in appearance, though differing in many respects, are included under the name of pus; and hence it has been found necessary to distinguish the normal secretion by the name of *true* or *genuine pus*; the other substances being called *spurious* or *false pus*.

675. Normal pus is a thick creamy-looking fluid, perfectly opaque, and usually of a pale yellow or greenish color. It possesses little or no tenacity, and may consequently be poured in separate drops; in which respect it differs essentially from mucus, which in color and general appearance it often much resembles. Its specific gravity is usually about 1030 or 1033, so that it sinks in water; and if shaken up with that fluid, mixes uniformly with it. The mixture, after standing a short time, gradually deposits a sediment, consisting of the pus corpuscles (678). It is most commonly neutral to test paper, but is also occasionally met with slightly acid and alkaline.

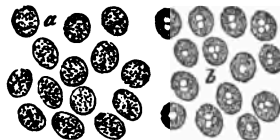
676. Like mucus, pus consists of a clear fluid portion or serum, in which float innumerable minute granular corpuscles, which latter appear to be almost precisely the same as those contained in mucus, and when examined under the microscope, exhibit the same granular appearance. The

liquid portion of pus, or *liquor puris*, however, differs essentially from the fluid portion of mucus, and contains the following substances in solution, which, it will be seen, are nearly the same as those held in solution in the serum of the blood (573)—viz., albumen, together with a peculiar compound called pyin, or tritoxide of protein, which is soluble in water, and precipitated by acetic acid, fat, extractive matters, and inorganic salts. These latter consist, for the most part, of chloride of sodium, with small quantities of phosphate, sulphate, and carbonate of soda; the chlorides of potassium and calcium; phosphates and carbonates of lime and magnesia; and traces of peroxide of iron.

677. The presence of these matters in the *liquor puris* may be shown by placing some pus in a tall narrow glass, and allowing it to stand, in order to give the corpuscles time to subside; after which, a little of the clear liquid may be drawn off with a pipette. On boiling a few drops of this in a test tube, the albumen becomes coagulated, and separates from the liquid; after which the pyin may be thrown down in the form of a white flocculent precipitate, by adding a little acetic acid. The liquid may then, if necessary, be tested for the several inorganic salts above enumerated (676, 490).

678. The pus-corpuscles though quite invisible to the naked eye, may be distinguished under the microscope with a magnifying power of from fifty to one hundred diameters; a considerably higher power, however, is required for exhibiting their peculiar granular structure (Fig. 70, *a*). The size of these corpuscles varies considerably, being commonly about  $\frac{1}{1000}$ th of an inch in diameter. They are nearly spherical; and have a very pale yellowish color, which is scarcely perceptible, unless several of them are aggregated together. Being slightly heavier than the *liquor puris* with which they are surrounded, they gradually subside to the bottom, leaving the fluid portion nearly clear. Minute globules of fat may usually be detected, mixed with the corpuscles.

Fig. 70.



Pus-corpuscles, magnified 400 diam.

679. The pus-corpuscles, when treated with liquids of different densities, exhibit the phenomena of endosmosis and exosmosis, somewhat similar to those already described as taking place in the corpuscles of the blood (456); increasing in size when the external liquid, such as pure water, is of lower density, and collapsing when it is of higher density, than the fluid contained in them. When treated with dilute acetic acid, the external covering becomes transparent, and exhibits one or more internal nuclei (Fig. 70, *b*).

680. When mixed with a solution of ammonia, pus loses its fluidity, and assumes a jelly-like appearance, which is highly characteristic. A somewhat similar effect is produced also by the alkaline carbonates, and certain other salts.

681. Although the general appearance and characters of pus are usually sufficiently marked to enable us to identify it, it is always advisable, in cases where any doubt exists, to submit it to microscopic examination; since occasionally we meet with fluids containing a large quantity of epithelium and other products, which, in appearance closely resemble pus, though differing entirely in composition from that substance, and containing no trace of the characteristic pus-corpuscles (678). The form of these corpuscles is found to vary considerably under certain pathological conditions; but there may generally be traced sufficient resemblance to the normal corpuscles to enable us to distinguish them from other matters. The modes of distinguishing between pus and mucus, have been already noticed in paragraphs 248, &c.

## SECTION II.

### *Quantitative Analysis of Pus.*

682. The quantitative analysis of pus may be made in the following manner:—Two portions of the fluid are to be weighed out; the first, A, in a small counterpoised flask; and the second, B, in a counterpoised or weighed evaporating dish.

683. *Treatment of the portion A.*—The portion A, after being weighed in the flask, is to be boiled with successive

small quantities of strong, or absolute alcohol, which must be separated while hot, either by filtration or decantation, from the insoluble portion. The alcoholic solution is then set aside to cool, and allowed to stand a few hours, in order that the fat may, for the most part, crystallize out. The cold alcoholic liquid is then poured off, and the solid matter dried and weighed; when the weight thus obtained will represent the amount of FAT in the quantity of pus employed in the experiment.

684. The cold alcoholic liquid (683) is now to be evaporated to dryness in a counterpoised platinum capsule, and the dry residue, after being weighed, is incinerated. The weight of the ash is then ascertained, when the difference between the weight before and after incineration will represent the quantity of EXTRACTIVE MATTER (together with traces of fat which had not separated from the cold alcohol), in the portion of pus employed.

685. The residue which proved insoluble in the boiling alcohol (683), is to be dried on a water-bath, and then boiled with a little water, which will dissolve out the pyin, and at the same time cause the coagulation of the albumen. The aqueous solution thus obtained is to be separated from the insoluble portion; evaporated to dryness in a platinum capsule on a water-bath; and the weight of the dry residue having been noted, it is to be incinerated. The difference between the weight of the dry residue previous to incineration, and that of the inorganic ash, represents the amount of PYIN in the portion of pus used in the experiment.

686. The matter which remained insoluble in the hot water (685), is now to be dried and weighed. The dry residue is incinerated; and the loss of weight which it experiences during incineration will show the amount of ALBUMEN AND CORPUSCLES in the quantity of pus operated on.

687. *Treatment of the portion B.*—The weight of this portion having been noted, it is to be evaporated to dryness on a chloride of calcium bath, at a temperature of about 220°, the heat being continued until it ceases to lose weight on being weighed at intervals of half an hour or an hour. The loss of weight during the evaporation will then represent the proportion of WATER in the quantity of pus

employed ; while the weight of the dry residue shows the amount of **SOLID MATTER**.

688. The dry residue is now to be incinerated in a platinum capsule or crucible, until the ash becomes white or pale gray. The weight of the ash will then show the amount of inorganic **SALINE MATTER** in the quantity of pus used in the experiment.

689. The proportion of the several constituents contained in 1000 parts of pus, may then be estimated from the numbers obtained in the above experiments, by the following calculation :

$$\left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Wt. of pus} \\ \text{used in the} \\ \text{experiment.} \end{array} \right\} : \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Wt. of each} \\ \text{constituent} \\ \text{obtained.} \end{array} \right\} :: 1000 : \left\{ \begin{array}{l} \text{Proportion of that} \\ \text{constituent in} \\ \text{1000 parts of pus.} \end{array} \right\}$$

690. From the analysis of Dr. Wright, the composition of pus appears to be as follows :

	Pus from a vomica.	Pus from a psoas abscess.	Pus from a mammary abscess.
Water, . . . . .	894.4	885.2	879.4
Fatty matter, . . . . .	17.5	28.8	26.5
Cholesterin, . . . . .	5.4		
Mucus, . . . . .	11.2	6.1	
Albumen, . . . . .	68.5	63.7	83.6
Lactates, carbonates, and phosphates, of soda, pot- ash, and lime, . . . . .	9.7	13.5	8.9
Iron, . . . . .	a trace.		
Loss, . . . . .	3.3	2.7	1.6

## CHAPTER VII.

### BONE.

#### SECTION I.

##### *General Characters of Bone.*

691. THE color, texture, specific gravity, and general characters of bone, differ very much in different parts of the body ; and the proportions of the several chemical in-

gredients are also found to vary considerably. The two principal constituents of bone are cartilage ( $C_{96}H_{82}F_{15}O_{36}$ ), and phosphate of lime ( $8CaO, 3PO_5$ ); the proportion of the first being usually about 29 to 34 per cent., and that of the latter from 50 to 60 per cent. of the entire bone. The other substances which are present in smaller quantity, are carbonate of lime ( $CaO, CO_2$ ); phosphate of magnesia ( $2MgO, HO, PO_5$ ); fluoride of calcium ( $CaF$ ); soluble soda salts, chiefly chloride of sodium; traces of the oxides of iron and manganese; and fat; which latter, however, does not belong strictly to the bone, but to the marrow contained in it. The presence of these several substances may be demonstrated by the following experiments.

692. The cartilaginous matter of bone may be obtained almost entirely free from the saline and other ingredients, by digesting a bone for a day or two, at a temperature not higher than about  $50^\circ$ , in dilute hydrochloric acid, composed of about one part of the strong acid and five parts of water. The earthy and saline matters gradually dissolve in the acid, leaving the cartilage unaffected, and still retaining the exact form of the bone. In this state it is soft and elastic; becoming, when dried, hard, somewhat brittle, and horny in appearance.

693. If the cartilage be boiled for some time in water, it will almost wholly dissolve, being converted into gelatine ( $C_{96}H_{82}N_{15}O_{36}$ ); leaving undissolved nothing more than a delicate network of vessels. The aqueous solution thus obtained becomes, unless very dilute, gelatinous on cooling.

694. The fat may be separated by boiling a few fragments of crushed bone with ether, and evaporating the ethereal solution; when the fat will be left behind as a residue.

695. The phosphate of lime and phosphate of magnesia may be isolated by dissolving a fragment of calcined bone in dilute hydrochloric acid, and supersaturating the acid solution with ammonia; which will throw down a white gelatinous precipitate of the mixed earthy phosphates. If this precipitate be examined under the microscope, it will be found to be chiefly composed of amorphous particles of phosphate of lime, mixed with a small quantity of the crystalline double phosphate of ammonia and magnesia

( $2\text{MgO}, \text{NH}_4\text{O}, \text{PO}_5 + 12\text{Aq}$ ), showing the presence of phosphate of magnesia.

696. The presence of carbonic acid (carbonate of lime) may be proved by the effervescence which ensues when a fragment of uncalcined bone is moistened with dilute hydrochloric acid. If the solution, filtered from the precipitate of earthy phosphates (695), be tested with oxalate of ammonia, it will be found still to contain a considerable amount of lime (476), which existed in the bone as carbonate; since that portion only of the lime was precipitated by the ammonia, which was in combination with phosphoric acid.

697. If calcined bone, reduced to powder, be boiled for some little time in a test tube or glass flask, with a little rather dilute sulphuric acid, consisting of about equal parts of the strong acid and water, the inner surface of the glass will generally be found to be slightly corroded, owing to the disengagement of hydrofluoric acid (HF) by the action of the sulphuric acid on the fluoride of calcium.  $\text{CaF} + \text{HO}, \text{SO}_3 = \text{CaO}, \text{SO}_3 + \text{HF}$ . This substance, however, does not appear to be invariably present in bone, and some observers have been unable to detect it.

698. The presence of chloride of sodium may be shown by boiling a little calcined bone reduced to powder with water, filtering from the insoluble earthy portion, and testing a few drops of the aqueous solution with nitrate of silver, which will give an abundant precipitate of the chloride ( $\text{AgCl}$ ). By concentrating the rest of the solution to a small bulk, and testing it with antimoniate of potash, a white crystalline precipitate of antimoniate of soda ( $\text{NaO}, \text{SbO}_5$ ) will gradually appear, showing the presence of soda.

699. A little sulphate of soda may also be detected, by means of chloride of barium (41 c), in the soluble portion of calcined bone, though no trace of sulphuric acid is to be found in it previous to calcination; being produced during ignition, by the oxidation of the sulphur contained in the tissues.

## SECTION II.

### *Quantitative Analysis of Bone.*

700. About three hundred grains of the bone intended for analysis should be first cleaned from adhering fat, peri-

osteum, and other impurities, and then reduced to tolerably small fragments either by crushing or rasping.

701. *Treatment of the first portion.*—One hundred grains of the bone are to be dried in a counterpoised platinum capsule or crucible, on a chloride of calcium bath, at a temperature of about  $250^{\circ}$ , until it ceases to lose weight on being weighed at intervals of half an hour or an hour. The loss of weight which it experiences during desiccation represents the percentage of WATER.

702. The dry mass is now to be incinerated in the capsule at a low red heat, until the whole of the organic matter is burnt away, and the ash becomes throughout perfectly white. The weight of this ash gives the percentage of INORGANIC MATTER contained in the bone; while the loss during incineration represents the percentage of ORGANIC MATTER. The inorganic residue may then be digested in dilute hydrochloric acid, and retained for subsequent examination (706).

703. *Treatment of the second portion.*—A second portion of the crushed or rasped bone, weighing one hundred grains, is to be digested for a day or two, in cold dilute hydrochloric acid, containing one part of the strong acid to five or six of water; the whole being kept at a temperature not higher than about  $50^{\circ}$ , as otherwise some traces of the animal matter of the bone would be acted upon by the acid. The whole, or at least by far the greater portion of the inorganic matter is thus dissolved, and when the acid liquid has been well washed out of the insoluble residue by means of cold water, little will remain but the cartilaginous matter of the bone.

704. The cartilaginous residue is to be evaporated to dryness, or nearly so, on a water-bath, and then boiled with a little ether, which must be poured off, and renewed if necessary, until all the fat is dissolved. The ethereal solution is then evaporated to dryness in a counterpoised capsule on a water-bath; when the weight of the residue will give the percentage of FAT in the bone.

705. The matter which proved insoluble in the ether (704), consisting chiefly of cartilage, with traces of inorganic matter, is now to be dried on a chloride of calcium bath, at a temperature of about  $250^{\circ}$ , weighed and incinerated.



The difference between the weight of the dry residue before and after incineration, will then represent the percentage of **CARTILAGE** in the bone.

706. The ash left after the incineration of the first hundred grains of bone (702) is now to be dissolved in moderately dilute hydrochloric acid; a gentle heat being applied if necessary. The acid solution is then slightly supersaturated with ammonia, which will throw down the phosphate of lime, together with the small quantity of phosphate of magnesia and fluoride of calcium; as well as any traces of peroxide of iron and oxide of manganese that may be present. The precipitate is to be well washed, filtered, dried, and ignited; after which its weight will represent the amount of **BONE EARTH**, consisting of **PHOSPHATE OF LIME** with **PHOSPHATE OF MAGNESIA**, and **FLUORIDE OF CALCIUM**, in one hundred parts of the bone.

707. If it is required to determine separately the proportion of phosphate of magnesia, the ignited precipitate (706), after being weighed, is to be redissolved in dilute hydrochloric acid; the acid solution is then mixed with an excess of perchloride of iron ( $Fe_2Cl_6$ ), and supersaturated with ammonia. The phosphoric acid of the earthy phosphates is thus precipitated in combination with peroxide of iron, together with any excess of uncombined peroxide of iron, leaving in solution the chlorides of calcium and magnesium.<sup>1</sup> The lime (chloride of calcium) is first precipitated by adding oxalate of ammonia ( $NH_4O, C_2O_3$ ), as long as it causes a precipitate, boiling the mixture, and filtering. The filtered solution is then concentrated by evaporation, and the magnesia thrown down by adding phosphate of soda ( $2NaO, HO, PO_3$ ), and a decided excess of ammonia. The mixture is allowed to stand for some hours, after which the precipitated double phosphate of ammonia and magnesia ( $2MgO, NH_4O, PO_3 + 12Aq$ ) is to be filtered, dried, and ignited, by which it is converted into phosphate of magnesia ( $2MgO, PO_3$ ), and weighed. This weight will represent the amount of **PHOSPHATE OF MAGNESIA** in the 100 grains of bone; which, when deducted from the whole earthy phosphates (706), will give the percentage of **PHOSPHATE OF LIME**.

<sup>1</sup> See Introduction to Practical Chemistry, second edition, p. 159.

708. The solution filtered from the precipitate of earthy phosphates (706), containing the portion of lime which existed in the bone as carbonate, is now to be treated with oxalate of ammonia as long as any precipitate is produced. The whole of the lime is thus separated as oxalate ( $\text{CaO}$ ,  $\text{C}_2\text{O}_3 + 2\text{Aq}$ ), which, after boiling the mixture, is filtered, dried, and ignited. The oxalate is converted, during the ignition, into carbonate ( $\text{CaO}$ ,  $\text{CO}_2$ ), so that the weight of the ignited precipitate will represent the amount of CARBONATE OF LIME in the hundred grains of bone.

709. As a check upon the estimation of the carbonate of lime, the amount of carbonic acid in the bone may be determined by placing 100 grains of the unburnt bone in fine powder, in a flask *a*, provided with a desiccating tube *b*, containing fragments of chloride of calcium (Fig. 71). A test tube *c*, containing hydrochloric acid, is then placed in the flask, and the whole apparatus is weighed; after which the acid is allowed to flow gradually upon the powder, from which it will expel the CARBONIC ACID. The amount of the latter, which, being gaseous, escapes in a dry state through the chloride of calcium tube *d*, is then represented by the loss of weight which the apparatus with its contents experiences during the experiment (337). It will probably be found that the carbonic acid thus determined, bears to the carbonate of lime (708) the proportion of 22 to 50, those being the atomic weights of carbonic acid and carbonate of lime respectively.



710. The solution filtered from the oxalate of lime (708) which contains the soluble salts (chiefly chloride of sodium) together with the excess of oxalate of ammonia employed to precipitate the lime, is now to be evaporated to dryness, and the residue ignited in order to expel the ammoniacal salts. The weight of the residue after ignition will then represent the percentage of SOLUBLE SALINE MATTER.

711. The following analyses will serve to illustrate the composition of bone, both of man and some of the lower animals.

*Analysis I. (Von Bibra.)**Showing the Composition of the Bones of a Child  
two months old.*

	Tibia.	Ulna.
Phosphate of lime, with a little fluoride of calcium, - - - - -	57.54	56.35
Carbonate of lime, - - - - -	6.02	6.07
Phosphate of magnesia, - - - - -	1.03	1.00
Soluble salts, - - - - -	0.73	1.65
Cartilage, - - - - -	33.86	34.92
Fat, - - - - -	0.82	1.01

*Analysis II. (Von Bibra.)**Composition of the Bones of a Middle-aged Man.*

	Femur.	Tibia.	Humerus.	Costa.
Phosphate of lime with a little fluoride of calcium, - - - - -	59.63	58.95	59.87	55.66
Carbonate of lime, - - - - -	7.33	7.08	7.76	6.64
Phosphate of magnesia, - - - - -	1.32	1.30	1.09	1.07
Soluble salts, - - - - -	0.69	0.70	0.72	0.62
Cartilage, - - - - -	29.70	30.42	29.28	33.97
Fat, - - - - -	1.33	1.55	1.28	2.04

*Analysis III. (Berzelius.)**Composition of Human Bone.*

Phosphate of lime, - - - - -	51.04
Fluoride of calcium, - - - - -	2.00
Carbonate of lime, - - - - -	11.30
Phosphate of magnesia, - - - - -	1.16
Soda, with a little chloride of sodium, - - - - -	1.20
Cartilage, - - - - -	32.17
Vessels, - - - - -	1.13

*Analysis IV. (Von Bibra.)**Composition of the Bones of Lower Animals.*

	Femur of sheep aged 4 years.	Femur of bull aged 4 years.	Femur of horse aged 6 years.	Humerus of cat aged 6 years.
Phosphate of lime with a little fluo- ride of cal- cium,	55.94	54.07	54.37	59.30
Carbonate of lime,	12.18	12.71	12.00	10.69
Phosphate of magnesia,	1.00	1.42	1.83	1.70
Soluble salts,	0.50	0.80	0.70	0.40
Cartilage, .	29.68	29.09	27.99	27.21
Fat, . . .	0.70	1.91	3.11	0.70

	Vertebrae of dolphin.	Humerus of thrush.	Vertebrae of snake.	Vertebrae of salmon.
Phosphate of lime with a little fluo- ride of cal- cium,	52.51	62.65	59.41	36.64
Carbonate of lime,	9.37	60.5	7.82	1.01
Phosphate of magnesia,	0.98	0.90	1.00	0.70
Soluble salts, -	1.24	0.84	0.73	0.83
Cartilage, -	33.97	28.02	24.93	21.80
Fat, - - -	-	1.54	6.11	38.82

## SECTION III.

*Morbid Bone.*

712. Certain diseases are found to be always accompanied by remarkable changes in the chemical composition of the bones; the earthy matter being sometimes so deficient, that they no longer possess the rigidity and strength necessary for sustaining the weight of the body. Other variations also, are occasionally met with, a few examples of which are subjoined.

*Analyses of the Tibiæ of three Rachitic Children.*  
(Lehmann.)

	I.	II.	III.
Phosphate of lime, - - - -	32.04	26.94	28.13
Carbonate of lime, - - - -	4.01	4.88	3.75
Phosphate of magnesia, - - - -	0.98	0.81	0.87
Chloride of sodium, - - - -	0.21	0.27	0.28
Soda, - - - -	0.54	0.81	0.73
Cartilage, - - - -	54.14	60.14	58.77
Fat, - - - -	5.84	6.22	6.94

*Analyses of Bone in Osteomalacia.* (Prösch.)

	Vertebra.	Costa.
Phosphate of lime, - - - -	13.25	33.66
Carbonate of lime, - - - -	5.95	4.60
Sulphate of lime and phosphate of soda, - - - -	0.90	0.40
Cartilage, - - - -	74.64	49.77
Fat, - - - -	5.26	11.63

*Analyses of Carious Bone.* (Valentin.)

	Vertebrae of a man aged 20.	
Phosphate of lime, - - - -	33.914	34.383
Carbonate of lime, - - - -	7.602	6.636
Phosphate of magnesia, - - - -	0.389	1.182
Chloride of sodium, - - - -	3.157	1.919
Carbonate of soda, - - - -	0.118	
Organic constituents, - - - -	54.830	55.880

*Analyses of Necrotic Bone of a Middle-aged Man.*  
(Von Bibra.)

Phosphate of lime with a little fluoride of calcium, - -	72.63
Carbonate of lime, - - - -	4.03
Phosphate of magnesia, - - - -	1.93
Soluble salts, - - - -	0.61
Cartilage, - - - -	19.58
Fat, - - - -	1.22

## CHAPTER VIII.

### EXAMINATION OF MIXED ANIMAL FLUIDS.

713. ON account of the infinite number and variety of organic substances which may enter into the composition of such a mixture as we are now considering, it is altogether

impossible to lay down any general and consecutive scheme of experiments, which shall comprise all even of the more commonly occurring organic compounds. All that I shall attempt, therefore, in the present chapter, is to describe very briefly the methods of detecting the presence of a few of the substances which are most frequently met with in organic liquids, and which are of the most practical importance to the pathologist and the physician.

714. The color, consistence, and general appearance of the fluid, should be first carefully observed, as the presence of many substances, such as blood, mucus, fat, fibre, &c., may often be readily detected, even with the naked eye. Should any solid or semi-solid matter be held in suspension in the liquid, or be found as a sediment at the bottom, it should be separated, either by decantation, or by filtering through fine muslin or paper.

715. The matters thus separated from the fluid may be reserved for examination under the microscope, and also, if necessary, with other tests. The following substances, among others, may in this way be readily detected:—muscular fibre and other organized tissues; epithelium (328); mucus and pus granules (329); fat and milk globules (325, 632, 633); infusoria of several kinds; besides various amorphous and crystalline substances, many of which may at once be recognized by their peculiar form and appearance (315–322, &c.)

716. The liquid may first be tested with litmus and turmeric paper, since the behavior of several of the substances about to be noticed, with reagents, will be found to vary according as the liquid containing them is acid, alkaline, or neutral.

717. The specific gravity may also be ascertained, when it can conveniently be done, as a knowledge of the density of the fluid will serve to furnish some indication of the amount of solid matter held in solution (278).

#### *Fibrin.*

718. When fibrin, in the soluble state, is contained in a liquid, it gradually undergoes spontaneous coagulation, and separates from the solution, forming a more or less firm

coagulum or jelly; and if other matters are held in suspension in the liquid previous to the coagulation, they are usually entangled in it,—a familiar instance of which is afforded by the coagulation of blood (473). If the liquid is decidedly alkaline to test paper, it should be neutralized with a little dilute acid, as the excess of alkali would otherwise have the effect of preventing the coagulation, since fibrin is soluble in alkaline liquids (474). The more important peculiarities of fibrin have been already noticed in paragraphs 472 to 481.

#### *Albumen.*

719. When albumen is suspected to be present in solution, the clear liquid is to be gently boiled for a few minutes; if coagulation takes place, and if the white precipitate thus occasioned does not disappear on the addition of a few drops of nitric acid, albumen is present. If the mixture is alkaline, it should be neutralized with nitric acid previous to boiling, since any excess of alkali would tend to retain the albumen in solution, and thus prevent the coagulation. For further particulars respecting albumen, and its behavior with reagents, *see* paragraphs 133, 235, 466, &c.

#### *Casein.*

720. Casein may be recognized by its forming a white curdy precipitate, when the solution containing it is neutralized, or very slightly supersaturated with acetic acid. It redissolves, however, if the acid be added in decided excess. If the liquid is slightly acid to test paper, casein hardly need be looked for, since it is not soluble in acid solutions, unless the acid is present in considerable excess. It may be distinguished from albumen by not coagulating when heated; it forms, however, a thin insoluble pellicle on the surface when exposed to the air while hot—of which a familiar example is afforded in the *skin* of boiled milk. If casein be dissolved in acetic or any other acid, it is precipitated on the addition of ferrocyanide of potassium, thus resembling the other modifications of protein (625).

*Pyin.*

721. This substance, which appears to be identical with the tritoxide of protein, and is consequently closely allied to the other protein compounds (472), may be recognized by its throwing down a precipitate with acetic acid, which does not redissolve in an excess of the acid. A solution of alum also causes a white precipitate, insoluble in excess; in which respect pyin differs from gluten and chondrin (725, 726). Unlike most of the protein compounds, it is not precipitated by ferrocyanide of potassium.

*Pus.*

722. When pyin has been detected in a liquid, it is not improbable that, on examination with the microscope, the peculiar pus granules (678) will also be found to be present, since pyin is one of the characteristic constituents of the fluid portion of pus (676). The principal characters of this substance, together with the modes of its detection, have been already described in paragraphs 153, 247, 674, &c.

*Mucus.*

723. If much mucus is present, it gives to the mixture a more or less tenacious and ropy consistence, which is very characteristic. Under the microscope the peculiar mucus corpuscles, as well as the fragments of epithelium which usually accompany them, will also probably be apparent (Fig. 5); and these, in conjunction with the ropiness above alluded to, are generally sufficient evidence of the existence of mucus. When present only in minute quantity, and especially when mixed with pus, it is often extremely difficult, if not impossible, to identify it with any degree of certainty. (See also paragraphs 31, 99, 210, 660, &c.)

*Gelatine; Gluten or Collin; Chondrin.*

724. These substances, which are formed by boiling the cartilaginous tissues in water, closely resemble each other in many respects; and their hot aqueous solutions all become gelatinous on cooling. Glue, isinglass, and the several



varieties of gelatin, met with in commerce, are all modifications of these principles. Both glutin and chondrin are immediately precipitated, even in very dilute solutions, by a solution of tannin. They are not precipitated by ferrocyanide of potassium; in which respect they differ from the protein compounds. They are thrown down from their strong solutions by alcohol, in the form of a white tenacious precipitate; and creosote causes their solutions to become turbid and gelatinous.

725. *Glutin*, which is obtained by boiling in water for some hours, the cartilage of bone, tendons, skin, &c., is characterized by giving with acetic acid a very slight precipitate, which readily redissolves in an excess of the acid. A solution of alum gives with glutin no precipitate; or if a slight opalescence is occasioned, it disappears on the addition of a further quantity of the precipitant.

726. *Chondrin*, on the other hand, which is formed by boiling in water any of the permanent cartilages, as those of the larynx, ribs, &c., is immediately precipitated by acetic acid, and an excess of the acid does not redissolve it. Alum, too, causes a precipitate, which, however, readily dissolves when the salt is added in excess. The solubility of gelatine in a solution of alum serves to distinguish it from pyin (721).

#### *Blood.*

727. The color which it imparts to any liquid with which it is mixed, is usually almost sufficient evidence of the presence of blood, unless the quantity is very small. The red corpuscles may also, in most cases, be detected under the microscope, more or less altered in form and size by the action of the fluid in which they float (456, 588). When blood is present, albumen also will be found dissolved in the liquid, unless it has been previously coagulated by heat or otherwise; it may be detected by the application of heat and nitric acid, in the manner described in paragraphs 235, 236, &c.

#### *Biliary Matter.*

728. Biliary matter, if present in any considerable quantity, generally communicates a more or less decided brown

or yellowish color to the liquid, and also a peculiar bitter taste. It may be identified by means of Heller's and Pettenkofer's tests, described in paragraphs 149 and 151. If these fail to detect it in the fluid, a little of the latter may be evaporated nearly to dryness on a water-bath, and a strong aqueous solution of the residue tested as before.

*Urea.*

729. This substance may be detected in organic liquids in the following manner: The portion of the organic mixture intended for the examination, is evaporated to dryness at a gentle heat on a water-bath, and the dry residue treated with alcohol, which will dissolve out any urea that may be present, together, probably, with some other of the matters with which it is associated. The alcoholic solution is then evaporated to dryness, and the dry extract digested with a very small quantity of moderately warm water; which will readily dissolve out the urea. The aqueous solution thus obtained is then mixed, after filtering, with pure nitric acid, in the manner described in paragraph 16, and then cooled by means of a freezing mixture; when if urea is present, delicate crystals of the nitrate (Fig. 2) will gradually appear. When the quantity of urea is very small, the microscope may be employed to detect any traces of the crystalline nitrate, and some other precautions must be observed, which have been described in paragraphs 181-184, 341, &c.

*Fat.*

730. When any considerable amount of fatty matter is present in an aqueous mixture, it may be readily detected with the naked eye, and still more delicately under the microscope, by the appearance of oily or fatty globules floating on the surface. When, however, the quantity is very small, or, owing to other circumstances, no appearance of fat is to be seen; a little of the mixture suspected to contain it, is to be evaporated nearly to dryness on a water-bath, and the residue digested with a little warm ether, which will readily dissolve any traces of fatty matter that may be present. On evaporating the ethereal solution on

varieties of  
cations of t  
immediate  
a solution  
cyanide  
protein  
strong  
precip  
turb

8

will be left as a residue, and  
possessing the well-known physical  
characters (158).  
The saponifiable fats most commonly met with in  
nature are oleine ( $C_{78}H_{130}O_2$ ), stearine ( $C_{18}H_{36}O_2$ ),  
oleine ( $C_{78}H_{130}O_2$ ), and butyrine. The degree of hard-  
ness and the temperature to which the fatty  
matter requires to be raised before it melts, serve to furnish  
some indication as to the relative amounts of the solid  
saponifiable and the oily oleine. Butyrine may generally be  
detected by the peculiar smell which it gradually acquires,  
resembling that of rancid butter.

#### *Cholesterin and Serolin.*

732. If either of these surfaces are present, they will  
have been dissolved by the ether (730), together with any  
other fatty matters that may be contained in the liquid.  
They may be separated from the other fats by digestion  
with a solution of potash, which will dissolve out the saponi-  
fiable fats, and leave the cholesterin and serolin unaffected  
(596). These may be distinguished from each other by  
their different fusing-points, that of cholesterin being  $278^{\circ}$ ,  
while that of serolin is as low as  $97^{\circ}$ .

#### *Milk.*

733. The well-known physical characters of milk are  
generally sufficiently apparent to lead to its detection, unless  
largely diluted with other matters. When any doubt exists  
as to its presence, a drop of the liquid may be examined  
under the microscope for the milk globules (632); and the  
clear liquid, after filtration, may be tested with acetic acid  
for casein (623), the existence of which, in any fluid, is  
strong evidence of the presence of milk. The residue left  
by evaporating the liquid to dryness, may be tested for fat  
also, by digestion with warm ether, and evaporating the  
ethereal solution on a water-bath (730.)

#### *Sugar.*

734. The most convenient test for the presence of sugar  
is that known as Trommer's which has already been fully

described in paragraphs 122 to 124. Maumene's (125) and the fermentation test (127), may also, in many cases, be employed with advantage; and, indeed, it is always more satisfactory to confirm the results of Trommer's experiment by applying also the fermentation test; since the suboxide of copper may be sometimes produced by certain other organic substances, even when no sugar is present. If the sugar is present only in very minute quantity, it may be advisable to evaporate the liquid to dryness on a water-bath, and redissolve the soluble portion of the residue, including the sugar, in a small quantity of hot water, in the manner described in the process for detecting sugar in the blood (606). The strong aqueous solution may then be examined by Trommer's, Maumene's, and the other tests.

735. When cane sugar is suspected to be present, the solution should first be boiled for a few minutes with dilute sulphuric acid before the application of Trommer's test, in order to convert it into grape sugar; since the cane variety does not otherwise produce the same characteristic results.

#### *Ammonia.*

736. This substance, which is so constantly to be met with in animal fluids, as one of the results of the decomposition of nitrogenous compounds, may be readily detected even when present in very small quantities. A portion of the liquid is mixed in a test tube with a little caustic potash, or still better, with caustic baryta (note to 38), and warmed. The ammonia, if present, is thus disengaged, and may be detected by the smell, or, still more delicately, by holding at the mouth of the tube a glass rod moistened with dilute hydrochloric acid, when white fumes of muriate of ammonia will be distinctly visible.

737. If the ammonia is present only in minute quantity a little of the suspected liquid may be mixed with a few drops of dilute sulphuric acid, in order to fix the ammonia, and then concentrated by evaporation at a gentle heat on a water-bath; the concentrated liquid may then be super-saturated with potash or baryta and examined in the manner above described.

*Uric (or Lithic) Acid.*

738. When an organic mixture is suspected to contain uric acid, it may, if free from albuminous matter, be acidified with a few drops of hydrochloric acid, and allowed to stand a short time. The uric acid will gradually separate in the form of minute crystals (20), which may be examined under the microscope, and also tested with nitric acid and ammonia, in the manner described in paragraph 23. If any albuminous matter is mixed with the liquid, the latter is to be evaporated to dryness on a water-bath, and the residue digested with a dilute solution of caustic potash. The alkaline solution is then supersaturated with a decided excess of hydrochloric acid, which will throw down the uric acid in the form of a crystalline precipitate. If the quantity is small, a drop of the liquid may be mixed with the acid on a strip of glass, and examined for the characteristic crystals under the microscope (318).

739. The principal characters of uric acid, and the methods of detecting and estimating it in the urine, have been already noticed in the several chapters of Part I.

## PART V.

### THE DETECTION OF POISONS IN ORGANIC MIXTURES, &c.

---

#### CHAPTER I.

##### ARSENIC.

740. ALTHOUGH all, or nearly all, the compounds of arsenic appear to be more or less intensely poisonous, I shall here allude especially to the detection of arsenious acid ( $\text{AsO}_3$ ); since in the vast majority of cases in which arsenic is taken, whether criminally or accidentally, it is in the form of arsenious acid, or, as it is often called, oxide of arsenic, or white arsenic. The experiments which I am about to describe will serve, however, for the most part, equally well for identifying the presence of arsenic in other forms of combination than that of arsenious acid; so that, if the processes are carefully conducted, the risk of any traces of the metal escaping detection is very small.

741. When the presence of the sulphide (or sulphuret) of arsenic ( $\text{AsS}_3$ ) is suspected, the substance supposed to contain it may be first examined for any particles of yellow powder; which, if present, should be mixed, when dry, with a little black flux, and heated in a small German glass tube, closed at one end; when, if it consists of sulphide of arsenic, a crust of the metal will appear in the upper part of the tube (743). If no yellow powder can be detected, the mass in which it is suspected to be present is to be boiled with nitrohydrochloric acid, when the sulphide will become converted into arsenic acid ( $\text{AsO}_5$ ), which will remain in solution, and may be detected by Reinsch's or Marsh's test (749, 745).

## SECTION I.

*Detection of Arsenious Acid when unmixed with other substances.*

742. Place a little of the white powder in a small tube of German glass, closed at one end, and heat it gradually with the blowpipe, or in the flame of a spirit lamp. If it is arsenious acid, it will sublime, and condense in the upper part of the tube, forming a colorless crystalline sublimate,



Fig. 72.

Arsenious acid.

which, when examined with a good lens or microscope, will be found to consist of beautiful sparkling octohedral crystals (Fig. 72). The size and regularity of the crystals appear to depend on the slowness with which the vapor is condensed. If the surface of the glass on which the condensation takes place is quite cold, the sublimate is often amorphous, as may be seen by holding a piece of cold glass in the fumes given off by a little arsenious acid heated

on charcoal. The best way to obtain large and well-defined crystals, is to put a few grains of arsenious acid at the bottom of a test tube, and allow it to stand on a tolerably hot sand-bath for a quarter or half an hour, the lower part only of the tube being imbedded in the sand. If a small strip of flat glass be also placed inside the tube, a portion of the acid will condense upon its surface; thus furnishing a convenient specimen for microscopic examination.

Fig. 73.



743. Mix a little of the suspected powder with black flux, which for this purpose should be perfectly dry, and heat the mixture in a small tube of German glass before the blowpipe. If arsenic is present, it will be reduced to the metallic state, and sublime into the upper part of the tube, forming a shining metallic crust (a, Fig. 73). The tube may then be broken, and fragments of the crust placed in another tube, and again heated. The reduced metal will

in this way be reconverted into arsenious acid, crystals of which will condense in the cool part of the tube (742).

744. Make a solution of some of the powder in hot water, in which arsenious acid is sparingly soluble, and apply to separate portions of the solution the following tests. (*See also 745 & 749.*)

(a) Acidify a portion of the solution with a drop or two of hydrochloric acid, and pass a current of hydrosulphuric acid gas (sulphuretted hydrogen) through the liquid, until it smells distinctly of the gas. If arsenic is present, a bright yellow precipitate of sulphide ( $\text{AsS}_3$ ) will be thrown down.

(b) Add to a second portion of the neutral solution a few drops of nitrate ( $\text{AgO}, \text{NO}_3$ ), or, still better, ammonio-nitrate ( $\text{AgO}, 2\text{NH}_3, \text{NO}_3$ ), of silver. If arsenic is present, a canary-colored precipitate of arsenite of silver ( $2\text{AgO}, \text{AsO}_3$ ) will be thrown down, which is soluble in nitric acid and also in ammonia.

(c) Test a little of the neutral solution with sulphate ( $\text{CuO}, \text{SO}_3$ ) or ammonio-sulphate ( $\text{CuO}, 2\text{NH}_3, \text{HO}, \text{SO}_3$ ) of copper. This will cause, with arsenic, a pale green precipitate of arsenite of copper ( $2\text{CuO}, \text{AsO}_3$ ), which readily dissolves in an excess of ammonia, forming a rich blue solution.

#### *Marsh's Test.*

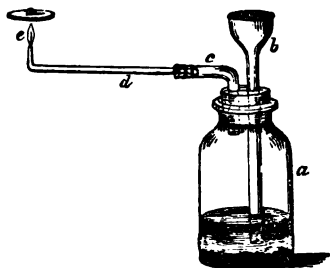
745. Arrange a wide-mouthed bottle, of six or eight ounces' capacity, with tubes as shown in the annexed figure; the tube *d* being of hard German glass. Place in it a few fragments of zinc, and add a little dilute sulphuric acid, consisting of one part of the strong acid to six or eight of water. When the hydrogen has been coming off about five minutes,<sup>1</sup> apply a light to the gas as it issues from the aperture at *e*, and hold over it, or rather *in* it, a clean porcelain crucible lid, in order to prove whether any traces of arsenic are contained in the zinc or acid employed, in which case a more or less distinct arsenical stain would be

<sup>1</sup> This interval must be allowed to elapse, in order that the whole of the common air in the apparatus may be expelled before the light is applied; since a mixture of hydrogen and common air is highly explosive.



produced. If the materials are thus found to be pure, a little of the solution of the supposed arsenic is to be introduced through the tube *b*.

Fig. 74.



746. Again apply a light to the jet of gas at *c*, and hold in the flame a clean porcelain crucible lid. If arsenic is present, dark spots of the metal will be deposited on the surface of the porcelain, wherever it has been allowed to enter the flame. A few of these stains may be prepared and tested in the following manner, in order to prove

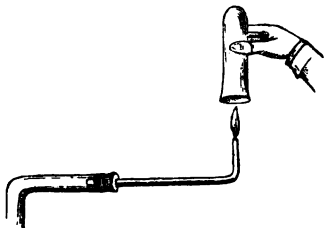
whether they really consist of arsenic, and not of antimony; which latter, if present, would produce stains very similar in appearance to those of arsenic.

(a) Apply the heat of a spirit lamp to one of the spots. If arsenic, it will readily volatilize, and a slight smell, resembling garlic, will probably be perceptible.

(b) Moisten one of the spots with a drop of yellow hydrosulphate of ammonia, containing an excess of sulphur. If it consists of arsenic it will remain undissolved for some considerable time; while, if it were antimony, it would immediately dissolve.

(c) Add a drop or two of a solution of chloride of lime ( $\text{CaOCl}$ ) to one of the stains. If it consists of arsenic it will immediately dissolve.

Fig. 75.



747. Hold over the flame a short wide test tube (Fig. 75), so as to collect the fumes of arsenious acid formed during the combustion of the arseniuretted hydrogen. The arsenical sublimate, which is usually crystalline, may be dissolved in hot water, and the solution tested with hydro-

sulphuric acid, nitrate of silver, and sulphate of copper, as described in paragraph 744, *a*, *b*, & *c*. (See also 749.)

The sublimate formed in the tube by antimony, under the same circumstances, would, on the contrary, prove quite insoluble in water.

748. Apply the heat of a spirit lamp to the tube at the point *d* (Fig. 74), and observe the formation of a dark ring of metallic arsenic inside the tube, a little in advance of the heated point. The arsenic thus deposited may be volatilized backwards and forwards in the tube, by applying the heat of a spirit lamp (765, *a*). If the tube be then disconnected from the bottle, and the arsenic volatilized in it while filled with atmospheric air, the metal will gradually become oxidized and converted into arsenious acid, crystals of which will appear in the cool part of the tube.

*Reinsch's Test.*

749. Acidify a little of the aqueous solution of the substance suspected to contain arsenic, with a few drops of pure hydrochloric acid,<sup>1</sup> and boil in it two or three strips of clean copper foil. If arsenic is present, it will be deposited in the metallic state on the surface of the copper, and may be proved to be arsenic in the following manner.

(*a*) Dry the copper strips by gentle pressure between folds of filtering paper, or by warming them on a water-bath; when dry, place them in a small clean and dry tube of German glass, closed at one end, and apply the heat of the blowpipe. The arsenic will volatilize; and becoming oxidized while in contact with the air, arsenious acid will condense in the upper part of the tube, forming a crystalline sublimate, which may be examined with a lens (742).

(*b*) Dissolve the sublimate obtained in *a* in a little hot water, and apply to the solution the tests described in paragraph 744.

## SECTION II.

*Detection of Arsenic in Liquids containing Organic Matter.*

750. When the liquid suspected to contain arsenic is tolerably clear, and unmixed with solid matter, it should

<sup>1</sup> The acid employed for this purpose must be first proved to be free from all traces of arsenic, which is frequently present in small quantities in the hydrochloric acid of commerce. This is readily ascertained by boiling a little of the diluted acid with strips of copper, which may then be examined for arsenic in the manner described in paragraph 749, *a*.

be acidified with a little pure hydrochloric acid (the purity of which has been previously ascertained (Note to 749), and then boiled with two or three small strips of copper foil or wire gauze. If arsenic is present it will probably be deposited, in the course of a few minutes, upon the surface of the copper, and must be treated in the manner presently to be described (751). It must not, however, be considered certain that no arsenic is contained in the liquid, until after boiling the mixture for half an hour, or even longer; when, if no stain is produced which, on examination, gives indications of arsenic, it may safely be concluded that no trace of the metal is present.

751. It occasionally happens that a little fatty animal matter is deposited on the surface of the copper during the boiling. When this is the case, the copper should be boiled with a little ether or alcohol, in order to dissolve it, before being exposed to heat in the tube.

752. The copper strips must now be heated in a small clean and dry tube, closed at one end; when, if any arsenic has been deposited upon them, a crystalline sublimate of arsenious acid will appear in the upper part of the tube. If, on examination with a lens, the sublimate is found to exhibit the characteristic crystalline form and appearance of arsenious acid (742), there can scarcely be a doubt of the existence of arsenic. It is, however, always advisable, in cases of medico-legal investigation, to obtain the combined testimony of other experiments, in order to obviate the possibility of error.

753. For this purpose, the white sublimate is to be removed from the surface of the glass with a clean knife, and divided into three portions, A, B, & C.

(a) Mix the portion A, which should be previously dried on a water-bath, with a little dry black flux, and heat the mixture in a clean narrow tube, closed at one end. A crust of metallic arsenic ought to be produced in the cool part of the tube (743).

(b) Dissolve the portion B in a little water acidified with hydrochloric acid, and apply Marsh's test, in the manner described in paragraphs 745-748.

(c) Dissolve the portion C in hot water, and divide the solution into three parts, which may be tested respectively

with hydrosulphuric acid, ammonio-nitrate of silver, and ammonio-sulphate of copper, as directed in paragraph 744, *a*, *b*, & *c*.

### SECTION III.

*Detection of Arsenic in Organic Mixtures containing both Liquid and Solid Matters; such as the Contents of a Stomach, Vomited Matters, &c.*

754. When the liquid and solid portions of the mixture are found capable of ready separation, either by subsidence or filtration, it is generally better to examine each of them separately. When this is not the case, *see* paragraph 758.

755. *Examination of the liquid portion.*—The clear liquid after the removal of the solid matter, either by filtration or otherwise, is to be acidified with a little pure hydrochloric acid, and boiled with a few strips of clean copper; which, after being dried between folds of filtering paper, are to be heated in a dry tube, and the sublimate, if any, examined in the manner described in paragraph 749.

756. *Examination of the solid portion.*—This should first be examined for any small lumps of arsenious acid, which, in cases of poisoning, are often to be found adhering to the coats of the stomach. These should be carefully picked out, and tested according to the directions given in paragraphs 742–744.

757. The solid or semi-solid organic matter is then to be boiled with dilute hydrochloric acid, containing about one-tenth of the strong acid, which will dissolve any arsenious acid that may be present. The acid solution is then filtered from any solid matter that may have remained undissolved, and boiled with copper strips, which are to be dried, and examined for arsenic in the manner before described (749).

758. When the organic matter is viscid and incapable of ready separation into solid and liquid portions (754), it may be mixed with a little dilute hydrochloric acid, well stirred together, and boiled; after which it is to be boiled with strips of copper, which may be subsequently examined for arsenic in the manner already described (749).

## SECTION IV.

*Detection of Arsenic in Oily or Fatty Matters.*

759. When arsenic is suspected to be present in fatty or oily matters, in many of which it is to a considerable extent soluble, the fat may be boiled for a quarter of an hour with dilute hydrochloric acid, containing about one-tenth of strong acid. The arsenic is thus gradually dissolved by the acid, and the solution may be separated from the fat or oil by filtering through a paper filter previously saturated with water. The acid solution is then boiled with strips of clean copper, which are afterwards to be dried, and examined according to the directions given in paragraph 749.

## SECTION V.

*Detection of Arsenic in the Tissues.*

760. In medico-legal investigations as to the presence of arsenic, it is absolutely necessary in case none of the poison can be detected in the stomach and its contents, to examine the various tissues of the body; since the poison, when introduced into the stomach during life, becomes gradually absorbed, and diffused through the whole system, and may be found in the blood, urine, muscles, and viscera, especially the liver. It is therefore advisable to examine each of these for the poison; and it should never be concluded, that because it cannot be detected in the stomach and its contents, none is to be found in other parts of the body. Should the patient, however, survive during several days after swallowing the poison, it is possible that the whole of it may be eliminated from the body; in which case no trace of it will afterwards be detected.

761. The portion of the body intended for examination<sup>1</sup> is to be cut up into thin slices, and boiled for an hour or two in dilute hydrochloric acid, consisting of one part of the strong acid to eight or ten of water. The mixture is then filtered through fine muslin, in order to separate the

<sup>1</sup> The part of the body in which the poison is most likely to be found is the liver, which should always be preferred for these experiments. The pancreas, kidneys, and urine, should also, if possible, be examined before deciding on the absence of arsenic.

more solid matters ; and the clear liquid thus obtained is concentrated to about half its bulk, by evaporation at a gentle heat. The acid solution is then boiled with strips of clean copper foil, which are to be subsequently examined for arsenic in the manner described in paragraph 749.

## SECTION VI.

*Quantitative Determination of Arsenic.*

762. The quantity of arsenic contained in any mixture, whether organic or otherwise, may be determined in the following manner : After having obtained the arsenic in a state of solution by boiling with dilute hydrochloric acid (758), and filtering if necessary, a current of hydrosulphuric acid gas (sulphuretted hydrogen) is passed through the acid liquid for an hour or two, and the solution, after being saturated with the gas, is then set aside for a short time in a moderately warm place. The whole of the arsenic is thus thrown down in the form of sulphide ( $\text{AsS}_3$ ), mixed, probably, with a little free sulphur, and perhaps traces of other impurities. In order to separate it from them, it is digested in a solution of ammonia, to dissolve out the sulphide of arsenic, which may, after filtering, be again precipitated in a state of purity, by supersaturating the ammoniacal solution with hydrochloric acid. The sulphide is then collected and washed on a filter, dried at a very gentle heat on a water-bath, and weighed. From the weight of the dry precipitate the amount of metallic arsenic, or of arsenious acid, may be estimated ; 100 parts of the sulphide being equivalent to 61.0 parts of metallic arsenic or 80.5 parts of arsenious acid.

## CHAPTER II.

## ANTIMONY.

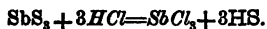
763. THE only form in which antimony is likely to be met with in medico-legal investigations, is the double tartrate of antimony and potash ( $\text{KO}, \text{SbO}_3, \text{C}_8\text{H}_4\text{O}_{10} + 2\text{Aq}$ ), commonly called tartar-emetic or tartarized antimony,

which is often taken medicinally, and occasionally as a poison. It may be recognized by its solution giving with hydrosulphuric acid or hydrosulphate of ammonia, an orange-red precipitate of sulphide ( $\text{SbS}_3$ ); and by giving stains of metallic antimony when examined with Marsh's test (745, 765).

## SECTION I.

*Detection of Antimony in Organic Mixtures.*

764. When a mixture containing organic matter, whether in the fluid or solid state (such as the contents of a stomach, vomited matters, &c.), is suspected to contain antimony, it should be boiled with a mixture of dilute hydrochloric and tartaric acids, which will serve to dissolve any of the compounds of antimony that may be present in a solid form. The solution is then filtered, if necessary, from any insoluble matter; and a stream of hydrosulphuric acid (sulphuretted hydrogen) is passed through the clear solution, until the latter is saturated with the gas. The antimony, if any is present, is thus precipitated as the orange sulphide, which may be separated by filtration, and dissolved in as small a quantity as possible of hot hydrochloric acid.



765. The solution of chloride of antimony thus obtained may then be divided into three portions for testing.

(a) Try the first with Marsh's test, by adding it in a proper bottle (745) to a mixture of zinc and sulphuric or hydrochloric acid, and examining the stains with hydrosulphate of ammonia and chloride of lime. By the first of these it should be immediately dissolved; and unaffected, or nearly so, by the second (746, *b* and *c*). On applying the heat of a spirit lamp to the tube at the point *d* (Fig. 74), a deposit of metallic antimony will be produced at the heated point. Unlike the deposit formed by arsenic under similar circumstances, it will not be found to volatilize with the heat of a spirit lamp (748).

(b) The second portion of the acid solution may be mixed with five or six times its bulk of water, which should cause a milkiness in the solution, owing to the formation of the basic oxychloride of antimony ( $\text{SbCl}_3 \cdot 5\text{SbO}_3$ ). The pre-

precipitate thus occasioned is soluble in a solution of tartaric acid.

(c) The third portion may be mixed with about its own bulk of water, and saturated with hydrosulphuric acid gas, which should cause an orange precipitate of the sulphide (763). If, however, the color of the precipitate previously thrown down by this reagent (764), was decidedly orange, and not masked by the presence of other matters, this experiment need not be performed.

## SECTION II.

### *Detection of Antimony in the Tissues.*

766. The portion of the body intended for examination (the liver being, if possible, selected (note to 761), is to be cut into thin slices, and digested for an hour or so in a mixture of dilute hydrochloric acid (containing one part of strong acid to about eight parts of water), and tartaric acid, which should be kept by gently boiling. The antimony is in this way effectually brought into solution, partly as chloride, and partly in combination with tartaric acid. The mixture may then be filtered, and the clear solution decomposed by a stream of hydrosulphuric acid gas, which will throw down the antimony in the form of the orange sulphide (764). This is to be separated by filtration, and converted into the chloride by dissolving it in a small quantity of hot hydrochloric acid; after which the acid solution may be tested in the manner described in paragraph 765.

## SECTION III.

### *Quantitative Determination of Antimony.*

767. If it is required to estimate the quantity of antimony in any organic mixture, the latter is treated in the manner described in paragraph 766, first with hydrochloric and tartaric acids, and then after filtration, saturated with hydrosulphuric acid gas; by which the antimony is precipitated as the orange-colored sulphide. This is then separated by filtration, dried at a gentle heat, and weighed. One hundred grains of the sulphide thus obtained is equivalent to 72.8 grains of metallic antimony, or to about two hundred grains of the double tartrate.



## CHAPTER III.

## MERCURY.

768. THE most common preparation of mercury, by which life has been sacrificed or endangered, is the bichloride ( $\text{HgCl}_2$ ), commonly called corrosive sublimate; the chloride, or calomel ( $\text{HgCl}$ ), the red oxide ( $\text{HgO}_2$ ), and some of the other compounds, are also sometimes administered, either criminally or accidentally, with fatal effect, and may consequently have to be looked for by the medical jurist. In the process I am about to describe, however, any of these compounds will be brought into a state of solution; after which the mercury contained in them may readily be detected by the proper tests.

## SECTION I.

*Detection of Mercury in Organic Mixtures.*

769. When the presence of mercury is suspected in an organic mixture, such as the contents of a stomach, the solid and liquid portions of the matter to be examined may be separated from each other, either by filtration or decantation, provided the separation takes place readily; or if this is not the case, the whole of the mixture may be treated with acid, and examined in the manner described in paragraphs 774-776.

770. *Examination of the liquid portion.*—The liquid portion may be first examined. Acidify it with a few drops of hydrochloric acid, and boil the mixture for a quarter or half an hour, with two or three strips of clean copper foil. If any mercury is present in the liquid, it will in this way be entirely separated from the solution and deposited on the surface of the copper. The latter is then removed from the acid liquid, and washed with a little dilute solution of ammonia, in order to remove from the surface any adhering oxide or subsalt of copper. The strips are then dried by gentle pressure between folds of bibulous paper, or still better, at a very moderate heat on a water-bath, and placed in a small and perfectly dry German glass tube, three or four inches long, closed at one end.

771. The heat of the blowpipe is then applied to the bottom of the tube containing the copper strips ; when, if any mercury has been deposited upon them, it will be volatilized by the heat, and condensed in the cooler part of the tube, forming a delicate and dew-like ring of minute globules of metallic mercury ; the real nature of which may be at once seen with the assistance of a common lens, if not with the naked eye.

772. If, in the experiment above described (771), the appearance of metallic globules is distinctly visible, it will scarcely be necessary to apply any further tests to prove the presence of mercury, since no other substance is capable of producing such a sublimate. If, however, any doubt exists as to the nature of the sublimate, the following experiments may be made :

773. Remove the copper from the tube, and dissolve the sublimate in nitrohydrochloric acid ; by which the mercury, if present, will be converted into the soluble bichloride ( $HgCl_2$ ). Expel the excess of acid by evaporation at a gentle heat ; and apply to an aqueous solution of the residue, the following tests :

(a) Solution of iodide of potassium ( $KI$ ) gives a brilliant red precipitate of periodide of mercury ( $HgI_2$ ), which is soluble in excess either of the mercurial solution or of the iodide of potassium.

(b) Solution of potash gives a yellow precipitate of hydrated peroxide of mercury ( $HgO_2, 3HO$ ), which is insoluble in an excess of the precipitant.

(c) A stream of hydrosulphuric acid gas (sulphuretted hydrogen), or a drop or two of hydrosulphate of ammonia, form at first a white precipitate, consisting of a double compound of chloride and sulphide ( $2HgS_2, HgCl_2$ ), which, unless the precipitant be added very sparingly, almost immediately becomes darker, owing to the admixture of the black sulphide ( $HgS_2$ ). If the precipitant be added in excess, the whole of the precipitate becomes black.

(d) The dry mercurial salt when mixed with carbonate of soda, and heated in a narrow tube before the blowpipe, yields a sublimate of minute globules of metallic mercury.

774. *Examination of the solid portion.*—The solid portion of the mixture may contain mercury in combination

with certain animal matters, besides particles of calomel, oxide, or some other mercurial compound. It may first be examined for any visible fragments of these, which, if detected, may be picked out, and tested for mercury, by mixing them, when dry, with carbonate of soda, and heating the mixture in a small tube before the blowpipe; when the mercury will be sublimed into the cooler part of the tube (773 d).

775. The rest of the solid matter may now be warmed with a little nitrohydrochloric acid, which will convert the oxide or chloride, if present, into the bichloride, and thus insure the solution of any mercurial compound that may be contained in it. The excess of acid may then be expelled by evaporating the liquid to dryness on a water-bath; after which the residue is to be redissolved in a small quantity of water.

776. The solution thus obtained may now be acidified with a few drops of hydrochloric acid, and boiled for a quarter of half an hour with two or three strips of clean copper foil; on the surface of which the mercury, if present, will be deposited. The copper is then removed from the liquid, washed with water, and a little dilute solution of ammonia (770), and when dry, heated in a small tube of German glass, closed at one end. In this manner the mercury will be volatilized, and may be seen condensed in the upper part of the tube, forming a dew of minute metallic globules. These may, if necessary, be redissolved in a little nitrohydrochloric acid, and the solution tested in the manner described in paragraph 773.

## SECTION II.

### *Detection of Mercury in the Tissues.*

777. When the presence of mercury is suspected in the viscera or other tissues of the body, the part intended for examination should first be cut into thin slices, and boiled for a short time with a little nitrohydrochloric acid; by which means any mercury that may be present will be converted into the bichloride, and thus brought into a state of solution. The undissolved matter is then separated by filtration or decantation, and the liquid portion evaporated

to dryness on a water-bath, in order to expel the excess of acid. The residue is redissolved in water, acidified with a few drops of hydrochloric acid, and boiled with copper; which must be subsequently washed with water and ammonia, and then examined for mercury, in the manner described in paragraphs 770-773.

### SECTION III.

#### *Quantitative Determination of Mercury.*

778. The quantity of mercury present in any organic mixture may be determined by weighing the metal itself, obtained either by sublimation, or by boiling the liquid containing it, after being acidified with hydrochloric acid, with a solution of protochloride of tin. When protochloride of tin is used as the reducing agent,<sup>1</sup> the sediment of finely divided mercury should be washed with a little hydrochloric acid, separated from the liquid by filtration, and dried on the filter (the weight of which should have been previously ascertained), at a temperature not exceeding 150°; in order to prevent the loss of any mercury by evaporation. It may then be weighed in the filter, which may be kept in a covered porcelain crucible.

---

## CHAPTER IV.

### LEAD.

779. ALTHOUGH instances of criminal poisoning with compounds of lead are of comparatively rare occurrence, still the accidental admission of it into the system, either in the form of the solid carbonate (white lead) so extensively employed in the arts, or through the medium of water impregnated with it, very frequently leads to serious and even fatal results; so that its detection is often a matter of grave importance.

780. In testing for minute quantities of lead, it must be

<sup>1</sup> See Introduction to Practical Chemistry, second edition, p. 108.

borne in mind that several of the test solutions employed in analysis, when kept even for a few weeks in bottles of flint glass, dissolve out very perceptible traces of the metal from the glass, in which it is present in considerable quantity; so that, unless the experimenter is on his guard, he may be led to suppose that he has detected the metal in the liquid which he is examining, while, in fact he has himself introduced it in one of his reagents. Solutions of potash and soda, and their carbonates, are especially liable to become in this way impregnated with lead; and several other saline solutions also, under peculiar circumstances, do the same, though more slowly, and in a less degree. On this account it is always advisable to test each of the reagents employed (previously neutralized, if strongly acid or alkaline) with hydrosulphuric acid or hydrosulphate of ammonia (781), which will, if any traces of lead are present, give the liquid a more or less decided brown tint; or even cause a black precipitate, if the quantity of metal is at all considerable.

#### SECTION I.

##### *Examination of Water suspected to be impregnated with Lead.*

781. The water intended for examination (which should always be tested as soon as possible after being taken from the cistern or pipe in which it has been standing) is placed in a beaker or bottle of German or green glass, free from lead, the surface of which should be washed perfectly clean with distilled water. A stream of hydrosulphuric acid (sulphuretted hydrogen) gas is then transmitted through the water, until the latter smells distinctly of the gas. When lead is present, the liquid will generally assume a brown tint almost immediately, unless the quantity of lead is extremely small; but before deciding that the water is pure, it should be set aside for a few hours, after being saturated with the gas, during which time the sulphur will be partially precipitated, owing to the decomposition of the hydrosulphuric acid by the oxygen of the air,<sup>1</sup> mixed, if any trace of lead is present, with a little sulphide (PbS), which

<sup>1</sup> See Introduction to Practical Chemistry, second edition, p. 217.

will give the sediment a more or less decided brown or fawn color. If, on the contrary, the water continues colorless, and the precipitated sulphur is white, or of a very pale sulphur color, it may be concluded that no perceptible trace of lead is contained in the water.

782. If, however, any uncertainty exists, half a pint of the water may be evaporated to dryness, and the residue moistened with a solution of hydrosulphuric acid, or a drop of dilute hydrosulphate of ammonia; when, if no black or even brown color is produced, the absence of lead may be considered certain. If the residue is found to become brown or black on the application of the hydrosulphuric acid or hydrosulphate, it is *probably* owing to the presence of lead; but as a similar effect may, under certain circumstances, be produced by iron and other impurities, the residue may be moistened with a little dilute nitric acid, gently warmed, and dissolved in as small a quantity as possible of water. The solution thus obtained may then be tested for lead in the manner described in paragraphs 785–787.

## SECTION II.

### *Detection of Lead in Organic Mixtures.*

783. If the organic matter to be examined is a mixture of solid and liquid, such as the contents of a stomach, the two portions should, if practicable, be separated by filtration through paper or muslin; having been previously diluted, if necessary, with a little water, which will cause the liquid to pass more readily through the pores of the filter. The liquid portion may be first tested; and in case none of the metal can be detected in it, the solid or semi-solid matter may be afterwards examined (788).

784. *Examination of the liquid portion.*—A current of hydrosulphuric acid gas is passed through the liquid for about a quarter of an hour, by which means any lead that may be dissolved will be precipitated as the black sulphide. This is to be separated by filtration, and the greater part of it digested, with the aid of a gentle heat, in moderately dilute nitric acid; a small portion being retained for examination with the blowpipe (787).

785. When the sulphide is for the most part decomposed

by the nitric acid (which may be known by the undissolved residue, consisting chiefly of sulphur, becoming nearly white), the clear solution is to be poured off the insoluble matter, and tested in the following manner (786); the undissolved residue being also retained, in case it may be required for subsequent examination (787). The digestion in warm acid should not be continued longer than necessary, since the prolonged action of the nitric acid might have the effect of oxidizing the sulphur as well as the lead, forming sulphuric acid, which would combine with the oxide of lead, and precipitate it from the solution in the form of the insoluble sulphate ( $\text{PbO}, \text{SO}_3$ ).

786. The clear solution (785) is now to be evaporated to dryness on a water-bath, in order to expel the excess of nitric acid; after which the residue is to be redissolved in warm water, and tested in the following manner; or, if the quantity is small, the tests *b*, *c*, & *d* only need be applied.

(a) Hydrosulphuric acid and hydrosulphate of ammonia cause a black precipitate of sulphate of lead ( $\text{PbS}$ ).

(b) Dilute sulphuric acid, or a solution of sulphate of soda, gives a white precipitate of sulphate of lead ( $\text{PbO}, \text{SO}_3$ ), which is insoluble, or nearly so, in acids, but gradually dissolves in a solution of caustic potash.

(c) The sulphate formed in *b*, after being washed with distilled water, is instantly blackened when moistened with hydrosulphate of ammonia or a solution of hydrosulphuric acid, owing to the formation of the black sulphide. The sulphate of lead may in this way be readily distinguished from the sulphate of baryta and strontia, which it resembles in many respects.

(d) A solution of iodide of potassium (*KI*) throws down a bright yellow precipitate of iodide of lead ( $\text{PbI}$ ), which is soluble in hot water, and, on cooling, separates from the solution in the form of brilliant crystalline scales, of great beauty.

(e) Hydrochloric acid, or a solution of chloride of sodium, causes, if the solution is not very dilute, a white crystalline precipitate of chloride of lead ( $\text{PbCl}$ ), which dissolves when the mixture is heated, and crystallizes in the form of delicate needles as the solution cools.

(f) Chromate of potash ( $\text{KO}, \text{CrO}_3$ ) gives a rich yellow

precipitate of chromate of lead ( $\text{PbO}, \text{CrO}_3$ ), which is soluble in potash, and insoluble in dilute acids.

(g) If any of the precipitates formed in the above experiments be dried, and heated on charcoal, with or without a little dried carbonate of soda, in the inner flame of the blowpipe,<sup>1</sup> minute metallic beads will be obtained; which may be recognized as lead by their softness and malleability.

787. If no decided indication of lead can be obtained from the nitric acid solution, the other portion of sulphide (784), and also the residue which proved insoluble in the acid (785), may be dried, mixed with carbonate of soda, and heated in the inner flame of the blowpipe; when, if any lead is present, it will be speedily reduced to the metallic state, forming minute malleable beads.

788. *Examination of the solid portion.*—If the examination of the liquid portion should fail in proving the presence of lead, the poison may still be sought for in the solid or semisolid matters left on the filter (783), since it may exist in combination with animal matter, or in some other insoluble form. The mixture is evaporated to dryness, and the dry mass, after being reduced to powder, is to be mixed with three or four times its weight of black flux, and carefully ignited for about a quarter of an hour, in a covered Berlin porcelain crucible. The lead, if present, is thus reduced to the metallic state; and unless the quantity is very small, will be found in the form of a round globule at the bottom of the crucible.

789. If a button of metal is thus produced, it may be proved to be lead by its well-known physical properties, such as softness and malleability; or by dissolving it in dilute nitric acid, and after expelling the excess of acid by evaporation, testing the solution in the manner described above (786).

790. If, however, no globules of lead are visible, the whole of the incinerated matter may be boiled with dilute nitric acid; by which any lead will be dissolved, and may be detected in the solution by the tests before described (786), after filtering from the insoluble carbonaceous

<sup>1</sup> See Introduction to Practical Chemistry, second edition, p. 35.



residue, and expelling the excess of acid evaporation, as before.

### SECTION III.

#### *Detection of Lead in the Tissues.*

791. When, in a suspected case of poisoning by lead, no trace of the metal can be detected in the contents of the stomach, &c., it is necessary, before deciding upon the absence of the poison, to examine the tissues of the stomach, intestines, and especially the liver; since it may be often found absorbed in these tissues, even when no trace is to be met elsewhere.

792. The portion of the body intended for examination is to be cut into thin slices, and dried, after which the dry residue is to be reduced to powder, mixed with three or four times its weight of black flux, and ignited for about a quarter of an hour in a covered Berlin porcelain crucible.

The incinerated mass is then to be examined for any globules of metal; and if none of these can be found, it may be digested with dilute nitric acid in the manner described in paragraph 788, and tested for lead according to the directions already given.

### SECTION IV.

#### *Quantitative Determination of Lead.*

793. When it is required to estimate the quantity of lead in an organic mixture, the metal must first be brought, if not already so, into a state of solution (788), and precipitated by means of a current of hydrosulphuric acid, which must be continued until the liquid is found to smell strongly of the gas. The sulphide ( $PbS$ ) thus formed, is to be filtered and converted into the sulphate ( $PbO,SO_3$ ) by boiling with strong nitric acid; a few drops of dilute sulphuric acid being afterwards added, in order to insure the conversion of the whole of the lead into sulphate. The sulphate of lead is then dried in a counterpoised porcelain crucible, and ignited; after which it may be weighed. From the weight of the sulphate thus obtained, that of the lead may be estimated, as follows:

Atc. wt. of sulphate of lead.	Atomic wt. of lead.	Weight of sul- phate obtained.	Weight of lead in the quantity of the mixture employed.
152	104	$a$	$x$

## CHAPTER V.

## COPPER.

794. LIKE lead, copper is not often employed for the purpose of criminally destroying life ; but is not unfrequently taken accidentally dissolved in articles of food, with serious, and sometimes fatal, results. The chief cause of such accidents is the employment of untinned copper vessels for culinary purposes ; and although such vessels, when perfectly clean, may be used in the preparation of certain articles of food without risk of impregnation, still the number of alimentary substances capable of acting upon and dissolving small quantities of the metal, is so great that it is far safer to avoid the use of untinned copper vessels in all culinary operations. Acid and fatty substances especially, and liquids containing common salt and other saline matters in solution, should never be boiled in such vessels ; since the quantity of copper dissolved by them is sometimes so considerable, as to impart a green or bluish color to the mixture.

## SECTION I.

*Detection of Copper in Organic Mixtures.*

795. Copper may exist in such mixtures either in a state of solution, or in combination with certain organic or other substances, forming compounds which are more or less insoluble in water. On this account when the mixture to be examined consists of both liquid and solid matters, it should first be warmed with a little hydrochloric or acetic acid, by which means the copper will be brought into solution. The solution may then be filtered from the insoluble portion, which latter should be retained, in case it may be required for subsequent examination (798).

796. The clear liquid, slightly acidified with a few drops of hydrochloric acid, is now to be tested for copper, by placing in it a piece of clean iron, free from rust, such as a needle, or knife-blade. If copper is present in the liquid, it will in a short time be deposited in the metallic state on

the surface of the iron, giving it all the appearance of copper; while the iron is at the same time dissolved in atomic proportion. The color of the freshly deposited copper is so peculiar and characteristic, that it can hardly be mistaken after being once seen; so that this experiment is generally sufficient of itself to prove the presence of the metal. If, however, any doubt exists as to its presence, the following tests may be applied, either to a portion of the liquid from which the copper has not been removed by means of the iron, or to a solution of the precipitated copper scraped off the iron, in dilute nitric acid.

797. (a) Hydrosulphuric acid and hydrosulphate of ammonia throw down a black precipitate of sulphide of copper ( $\text{CuS}$ ).

(b) Ammonia, when added in small quantity, throws down a pale blue precipitate, which, if the ammonia be added in excess, redissolves, forming a beautiful blue solution.

(c) Potash throws down in the cold solution a pale blue precipitate of hydrated oxide ( $\text{CuOH}\cdot\text{H}_2\text{O}$ ); which, on boiling the mixture, becomes black, owing to the formation of the anhydrous oxide ( $\text{CuO}$ ). The potash must here be added slightly in excess, as otherwise the precipitate would consist of a basic salt, which would not become black when boiled.

(d) Ferrocyanide of potassium causes, even in very dilute acid or neutral solutions, a mahogany-colored precipitate of ferrocyanide of copper ( $\text{Cu}_2\text{FeCy}_6$ ), which is insoluble in dilute acids.

798. In case no copper can be detected in the liquid portion, it is advisable, before deciding that the metal is altogether absent, to examine the residue which proved insoluble in the dilute acid (795). For this purpose, it is to be evaporated to dryness, and ignited in a covered Berlin porcelain crucible. The incinerated residue is then warmed with a little dilute nitric acid, which will dissolve any traces of copper that may be present. The acid solution is evaporated nearly to dryness, in order to expel most of the excess of acid, and filtered; after which the solution may be tested with a piece of clean iron (796), and also, if necessary, with the other reagents above enumerated (797).

## SECTION II.

*Detection of Copper in the Tissues.*

799. Like the other metallic poisons, copper is readily absorbed by the tissues, where it may frequently be found in cases where no trace can be detected in the contents of the stomach and intestines. On this account, it is necessary, before concluding that no copper can be found, to examine the liver and other viscera, which may be done in the following manner.

800. The part intended for examination is to be cut into thin slices, and warmed with dilute nitric acid (consisting of one part of the strong acid and five or six parts of water), which will dissolve out any copper that may be present. The acid solution, after filtering, is evaporated nearly to dryness; after which it may be tested with a piece of clean iron (796), and if necessary, with the other reagents mentioned in paragraph 797.

## SECTION III.

*Quantitative Determination of Copper.*

801. The quantity of copper present in any solution, or organic mixture, may be ascertained by saturating the liquid (after boiling with dilute acid, and filtering, if any solid or semi-solid matter is left undissolved) with hydro-sulphuric acid gas, which will throw down the whole of the copper as sulphide. The precipitate is to be dissolved in hot nitric acid, and the copper thrown down as oxide, by supersaturating the hot solution of the nitrate with potash. The black oxide thus precipitated is to be washed with a large quantity of hot water, filtered, dried, ignited, and weighed. From the weight of the oxide, that of the metallic copper may be calculated as follows:

Atc. wt. of oxide of copper.		Atc. wt. of copper.		Wt. of oxide obtained.		Wt. of copper in the quantity of mixture employed.
40	:	32	::	$x$	:	$x$

## CHAPTER VI.

## ZINC.

*Detection of Zinc in Organic Mixtures and in the Tissues.*

802. ZINC has occasionally to be looked for in organic mixtures and in the tissues, the sulphate being often administered as an antidote in cases of poisoning. It may be detected by boiling the suspected matters in a finely divided state, with a little dilute hydrochloric acid, and filtering if necessary, from any insoluble residue. The clear solution thus obtained may then be supersaturated with ammonia, which will, at first, throw down a white gelatinous precipitate of hydrated oxide, which readily redissolves when the ammonia is added in excess. The mixture is then filtered; after which the clear ammoniacal solution may be tested with a current of hydrosulphuric acid gas (sulphuretted hydrogen), which, if zinc is present, will throw down a white precipitate of sulphide ( $\text{ZnS}$ ). The sulphide thus formed may be separated from the liquid by filtration, and dissolved in a little hydrochloric acid or aqua regia; the excess of acid employed being afterwards expelled by evaporating the solution to dryness.

803. A portion of the dry residue may be moistened with a solution of nitrate of cobalt, and heated on platinum wire before the blowpipe; when, if any zinc is present, the fused mass will exhibit a more or less decided green color.

804. The remaining portion of the dry residue may then be dissolved in water, and the solution filtered from any sulphur that may be present; after which it may be tested for zinc as follows:

(a) Hydrosulphate of ammonia gives a white precipitate of sulphide of zinc.

(b) Ammonia gives a white gelatinous precipitate of hydrated oxide, readily soluble in an excess of the precipitant.

(c) Ferrocyanide of potassium causes a white precipitate of ferrocyanide of zinc.

## CHAPTER VII.

## IODINE.

## SECTION I.

*Detection of Uncombined Iodine in Organic Mixtures, &c.*

805. WHEN iodine is present in an organic mixture, it may be detected in the following manner; which will also serve to identify it after having been absorbed by the tissues of the stomach, liver, or other organ, such organ having been first carefully cut into thin slices, and macerated with a little water. The characteristic smell of iodine is generally perceptible in liquids containing it; and it usually imparts to organic mixtures a yellow or greenish color.

806. The mixture may first be examined for any particles of iodine that may be present in the solid state; which, if found, may be at once identified as such, by the beautiful violet-colored vapor which they form when gently heated in a small glass tube.

807. If no solid iodine can be found, the liquid may be tested with a solution of starch; or a strip of cotton or paper, impregnated with starch, may be moistened with it. If iodine is present in the solution, it will immediately strike a more or less decided purple color, the intensity of the tint varying from almost black to a pale shade of pink or lilac, according to the quantity of iodine dissolved in the liquid.

808. Should the quantity of iodine in the solution be so minute as to fail in producing a sufficiently decided result, the mixture may be evaporated nearly to dryness on a water-bath, and the residue digested with ether; which will dissolve and carry with it to the surface, any iodide that may be present. The ethereal solution may then be evaporated at a gentle heat, and the residue examined for iodine by heating it gently in a small glass tube (806); or by dissolving it in water, and testing with starch (807).

## SECTION II.

*Detection of Iodide of Potassium (KI) in Organic Mixtures, &c.*

809. If the organic mixture, or the liquid in which the sliced tissues have been macerated (805), is colored to any considerable extent, it is advisable, before applying the tests, to remove the coloring matter by boiling with fresh animal charcoal; since the color might interfere with, or mask, some of the results.

810. A little of the solution may then be mixed with a drop or two of nitrohydrochloric acid or a solution of chlorine, which, if any iodide is present, will decompose it, and set free the iodine.<sup>1</sup> The iodine thus liberated may then be detected by means of starch, in the manner already described (807).

811. The liquid suspected to contain iodide of potassium, may also be tested with solutions of acetate of lead and bichloride of mercury. With the first it will, if present, produce a bright yellow precipitate of iodide of lead; and with the second, a brilliant red precipitate of periodide of mercury.

## CHAPTER VIII.

SULPHURIC ACID ( $HO,SO_3$ ).

## SECTION I.

*Detection of Sulphuric Acid in Organic Matters.*

812. SULPHURIC acid may be readily detected, even when mixed with a large quantity of foreign matter. Should the substance to be examined be viscid or semisolid, it may be diluted with a little water, and boiled; after which, if any solid matter remains in suspension, it may be filtered through muslin or paper.

<sup>1</sup> See Introduction to Practical Chemistry, second edition p. 126.

813. If the liquid contains free sulphuric acid, it will of course strongly redden blue litmus paper.

814. Mix the liquid to be tested, with a little nitric acid, and add a solution of chloride of barium or nitrate of baryta. If sulphuric acid is present, a copious white precipitate of sulphate of baryta will be produced, which will not dissolve on boiling the acidified mixture, nor yet on diluting it with a considerable quantity of water.<sup>1</sup>

815. If no precipitate is occasioned by the baryta salt, it may be concluded that no sulphuric acid is present; but as certain other acids besides sulphuric might, if present, cause a similar precipitate, as, for instance, the sulphurous, iodic, or selenic, it is advisable to prove that the precipitate is really the sulphate, before finally deciding that sulphuric acid is present. The probability of any of the other acids which I have alluded to being contained in the liquid is, indeed, very small; but in all cases of medico-legal inquiry, no means should be neglected whereby the risk of error can be removed or diminished.

816. In order to prove whether the precipitate caused by the baryta salt is indeed the sulphate, it should be separated from the solution by filtration, dried, and mixed with four or five times its weight of pounded charcoal. The mixture is placed in a small tube closed at one end, and heated; when the sulphate will be converted into sulphide of barium (BaS), owing to the charcoal combining with the oxygen both of the baryta and the sulphuric acid. The ignited mixture, after cooling, is to be moistened with a few drops of dilute hydrochloric acid, which will disengage fumes of hydrosulphuric acid (sulphuretted hydrogen), readily detected by their offensive smell, and also by blackening a strip of paper moistened with a solution of lead, held at the open end of the tube.

817. Since traces of sulphuric acid may be contained in the nitric acid used in acidifying the mixture (814), a little of the nitric acid employed, should be diluted with three or four times its bulk of water, and tested with chloride of barium.

818. It is possible, also, that the substance under examination may contain some soluble sulphates in solution, as

<sup>1</sup> Ibid. p. 129.



sulphate of magnesia, sulphate of zinc, &c., which would cause the precipitation of sulphate of baryta with chloride of barium, even when no free sulphuric acid is present. To remove this source of error, a little of the suspected fluid may be evaporated nearly to dryness at a gentle heat, when any saline matter that may be present will crystallize out; while the free sulphuric acid will continue liquid, and may be identified by the proper tests. Or a little of the fluid, of known weight, may be evaporated and gently ignited, whereby the free acid will be expelled, while the sulphates will remain behind. Then, by estimating the amount of sulphuric acid in the saline residue (822), and ascertaining also by experiment the quantity of sulphuric acid in an equal weight of the fluid previous to evaporation, we can learn how much of the acid was in combination, and how much free; that in the ignited portion being derived from the sulphates, and the difference between the two representing the free acid which was expelled during ignition.

819. It is not often, however, that any serious uncertainty can exist as to whether the sulphuric acid found mixed with organic matter was or was not uncombined, especially in cases of suspected poisoning; since the corrosive effects of the acid upon the parts with which it has been in contact, or other corroborative circumstances, will generally of themselves furnish evidence sufficiently conclusive.

#### SECTION II.

##### *Detection of Sulphuric Acid in Stains on Clothing.*

820. The stains formed by sulphuric acid on articles of clothing are usually moist to the touch, and most commonly of a brown or red color, varying, however, with the nature of the material and of the dye. The acid may be detected in them by boiling the stained part with water, and testing the solution with litmus paper (813), and with chloride of barium and nitrate of baryta (814).

#### SECTION III.

##### *Detection of "Sulphate of Indigo" in Organic Mixtures, &c.*

821. The solution of indigo in sulphuric acid, commonly called sulphate of indigo, which is occasionally either em-

ployed as a poison, or criminally thrown upon the person, may be detected in the same manner as the simple acid. It has a deep blue color, which may be destroyed by boiling with nitric acid previous to the application of the tests; after which the sulphuric acid may be identified either in organic mixtures or on articles of clothing, by the experiments described in paragraphs 814–818.

## SECTION IV.

*Quantitative Determination of Sulphuric Acid.*

822. The acid may, for this purpose, be precipitated in the form of sulphate of baryta, in the manner described in paragraph 814. The precipitate is then washed on a filter, with boiling distilled water, dried, ignited, and weighed; when the quantity of acid may be calculated as follows:

Ato. wt. of sulphate of baryta.	Ato. wt. of aqueous sul- phuric acid.	Wt. of sulphate of baryta obtained.	Wt. of acid in the quantity of mix- ture employed.
117	49	$a$	$x$

## CHAPTER IX.

HYDROCHLORIC ACID (*HCl*).

## SECTION I.

*Detection of Hydrochloric Acid in Organic Mixtures.*

823. WHEN free hydrochloric acid is present in an organic mixture, it may be detected in the following manner. If solid or semisolid matter is mixed with the liquid, it should be first boiled, and filtered through muslin; and when the mixture is thick and viscid, a little water should be mixed with it before boiling. The liquid is then treated with a tolerably strong infusion of galls, as long as it causes a precipitate, in order to throw down most of the dissolved animal matter, which would otherwise tend to prevent the acid distilling over. The precipitate is then separated from

the clear liquid, either by again filtering through muslin, or by decantation.

824. A few drops of the solution, thus purified from the greater portion of the organic matter, may now be tested with nitrate of silver. If this causes a white precipitate, soluble in ammonia, and insoluble in nitric acid, the liquid will have to be further examined (825); since the precipitate *may* be owing to the presence of chloride of sodium or some other soluble chloride. But if no such precipitate is occasioned by the silver salt, the absence of hydrochloric acid may be relied on; unless, indeed, the solution is ammoniacal, in which case it should first be neutralized or slightly supersaturated with nitric acid.

825. In order to prove whether the precipitate caused by nitrate of silver (824) is owing to the presence of free hydrochloric acid, or of some soluble chloride, the liquid is to be distilled to dryness in a retort. The neck of the retort is to be attached by means of a perforated cork to a quilled receiver, the quill of which should be allowed to dip just below the surface of a little pure water placed in the flask or bottle intended for its reception.<sup>1</sup> The bulb of the retort is to be heated in a chloride of calcium bath, the heat of which may be raised, towards the end of the distillation, to about 230°.

826. When the whole of the liquid has distilled over, the contents of the receiver are to be examined, first with blue litmus paper, which, if any free acid is present, will become reddened; and also with nitrate of silver, which will give a copious white precipitate of chloride, soluble in ammonia, and insoluble in nitric acid, in case any free hydrochloric acid was present in the mixture, since such acid would distil over with the water.

827. A little of the distilled liquid may also be mixed with a few drops of pure nitric acid, and boiled for a few minutes with a small fragment of gold leaf. If the latter dissolves, it is an additional proof that the acid is hydrochloric.<sup>2</sup>

828. In examining the contents of a stomach, it must be borne in mind that minute quantities of free hydrochloric

<sup>1</sup> See Introduction to Practical Chemistry, second edition, p. 27.

<sup>2</sup> Ibid. p. 125.

acid are probably always present as one of the normal constituents of the gastric juice; so that the distilled liquid may always be expected to contain some traces of it. The amount of the acid derived from this source is, however, so small, that it may readily be distinguished from the comparatively large quantity usually to be found when the acid has been swallowed.

## SECTION II.

### *Quantitative Determination of Hydrochloric Acid.*

829. The chloride of silver ( $\text{AgCl}$ ) obtained by adding nitrate of silver to the distilled acid liquid (826), is to be washed on a filter, dried, and heated to dull redness in a counterpoised porcelain crucible, until it begins to fuse. From the weight of the chloride thus obtained, that of the hydrochloric acid present in the mixture may be calculated as follows:

Atc. weight of chloride of silver.		Atc. wt. of hydro- chloric acid.		Wt. of chloride obtained.		Wt. of hydrochloric acid in the quantity of mixture employed.
144	:	37	::	$a$	:	$x$

## CHAPTER X.

### NITRIC ACID ( $\text{NO}_5$ ).

## SECTION I.

### *Detection of Nitric Acid in Organic Mixtures.*

830. If any solid, or semisolid organic matter is present in the mixture, it should be separated by filtering through muslin, having first boiled it, in order to effect the separation of the greater part of the acid present, from the solid matters which may be more or less impregnated with it. Should the liquid be thick and viscid, it may be first diluted with a little water.

831. If free nitric acid is present in any considerable quantity in the liquid, it will probably be recognized by its

peculiar smell; and the characteristic yellow stain of the tissues with which it has been in contact, is in most cases perceptible. The want of smell, however, is no proof of the absence of the acid; which may still be present in considerable quantity, either diluted with a comparatively large amount of liquid, or even more or less completely neutralized by magnesia, or some other alkaline substance that may have been administered as an antidote. In the latter case, the liquid may be neutral, or nearly so, to test paper.

832. In order to detect nitric acid, the liquid, after filtration (830), may, if acid, be neutralized with carbonate of potash, and evaporated to dryness at a gentle heat. The nitric acid will thus be obtained in combination with potash, forming nitrate of potash, which will be deposited in needle-shaped crystals when most of the water is expelled; unless, indeed, the crystallization is prevented by the admixture of much animal or other matters.

833. The greater part of the saline residue thus obtained, is to be dissolved in as small a quantity of water as possible, and the solution placed in four test tubes, for the following experiments:

(a) The first portion is mixed in a small test tube, with a few drops of strong sulphuric acid; after which a clean strip or two of copper, or a little roll of copper wire, is dropped in, and, if necessary, a gentle heat applied. If nitric acid is present, orange fumes of nitrous acid will be given off, the smell of which may generally be recognized, even when in too small quantity to be apparent to the eye.

(b) To the second portion add a few drops of hydrochloric acid, and put a small fragment or two of gold leaf into the mixture. If nitric acid is present, the gold leaf will be partially or wholly dissolved; and the presence of gold in the solution may be proved by protochloride of tin causing with it a purple precipitate.

(c) The third portion is to be acidified with a few drops of strong sulphuric acid, and as soon as the mixture is cool, a small crystal of protosulphate of iron is dropped in; when, if nitric acid is present, the liquid round the crystal will assume a brown color, which disappears on boiling the mixture.

(d) Mix the remaining portion of the solution with sulphuric acid, and add a drop of dilute sulphate of indigo, sufficient to give the liquid a pale blue color. If nitric acid is present, the color of the indigo will disappear, especially on warming the mixture.

## SECTION II.

### *Detection of Nitric Acid in Stains on Clothing.*

834. Stains occasioned by the action of nitric acid on woollen cloth are usually of a brown or yellowish color, and, unlike those caused by sulphuric acid (820), become in a short time dry and extremely rotten. If recent, the acid may generally be detected in them by boiling the stained part with a little water, neutralizing with potash, and applying the tests mentioned in paragraph 833; but if any considerable time has elapsed since the production of the stain, it is probable that all traces of the acid will have disappeared, partly by evaporation, and partly by decomposition occasioned by contact with the organic matter.

## CHAPTER XI.

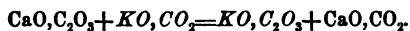
### OXALIC ACID ( $HO, C_2O_3$ ).

## SECTION I.

### *Detection of Oxalic Acid in Organic Mixtures.*

835. BEFORE proceeding to apply the several tests for oxalic acid in the contents of a stomach, vomited matters, or other mixtures containing organic matter, it is advisable first to separate the latter, since its presence might interfere with the action of some of the reagents. If lime or magnesia has been used as an antidote, the oxalic acid, if present, will be either wholly or in part in the form of an insoluble oxalate; so that, in that case, it is necessary to boil

the sediment with a solution of carbonate of potash, whereby the acid will be brought into solution as oxalate of potash ( $KO, C_2O_3$ ); an insoluble carbonate of the earth being at the same time formed.



836. The suspected mixture is first boiled, to insure the solution of the whole of the acid contained in it, and filtered, if necessary, from any solid residue. A solution of acetate of lead is then added as long as it causes any precipitate, which will throw down the oxalic acid in the form of the insoluble oxalate of lead ( $PbO, C_2O_3$ ), together with the greater part of the soluble organic matter. The precipitate thus formed is digested for an hour or two in dilute hydro-sulphate of ammonia, and the mixture then evaporated to dryness on a water-bath. The lead is in this way separated, in the form of the insoluble black sulphide, from the acid; which, in combination with the ammonia (oxalate of ammonia), may be dissolved out with water, leaving the sulphide undissolved, together with the greater part of the organic matter.

837. The solution thus obtained is then filtered, and examined in the following manner for oxalic acid:

(a) A solution of sulphate of lime, or a very dilute solution of chloride of calcium, added to a portion of the solution, gives, if any oxalic acid is present, an immediate white precipitate of oxalate of lime ( $CaO, C_2O_3 + 2Aq$ ), which readily dissolves in dilute nitric or hydrochloric acid, but is insoluble in acetic or tartaric acids.

(b) If the oxalate of lime formed in *a*, be gently ignited on platinum foil, it will be converted into carbonate, with little or no blackening. The carbonate of lime thus produced will be found to effervesce when treated with dilute hydrochloric acid, and if a little of it be strongly ignited for a short time, it will be still further decomposed, and the carbonic acid expelled; after which the residue of caustic lime will, when placed on a piece of moistened turmeric paper, change the yellow color to brown.

(c) Test another portion of the solution with nitrate of silver. If oxalic acid is present, a white precipitate of oxalate of silver ( $AgO, C_3O_3$ ) will be produced, which is

soluble both in nitric acid and ammonia. If the precipitate be dried, and gently heated on platinum foil, it will be decomposed with a slight puff, leaving a residue of metallic silver.

## SECTION II.

*Quantitative Determination of Oxalic Acid.*

838. The quantity of oxalic acid in the liquid may be estimated in the following manner. The solution is first acidified with a little nitric acid, in order to decompose any soluble carbonate that may be present; after which it may be neutralized with ammonia. A solution of chloride of calcium is now to be added as long as it causes any precipitate; and the mixture is boiled and filtered. The precipitate, after being washed on the filter, is dried, and gently ignited in a counterpoised crucible. It is then, after cooling, moistened with a solution of carbonate of ammonia, and again heated a little below redness, in order to expel the excess of the ammoniacal salt, which was added for the purpose of supplying carbonic acid to any lime that may have been rendered caustic during the first ignition (837 *b*).

839. The oxalate of lime is thus wholly converted into carbonate; which is to be weighed, and from its weight that of the oxalic acid may be calculated as follows:

Ato. wt. of carbonate of lime.		Ato. wt. of crystallised oxalic acid.		Wt. of carb. lime obtained.		Wt. of oxalic acid in the quantity of liquid employed.
50	:	63	::	<i>a</i>	:	<i>x</i>

## CHAPTER XII.

HYDROCYANIC (OR PRUSSIC) ACID (*HCy*).

840. THE presence of hydrocyanic acid, even when largely diluted, may usually be detected by its peculiar and characteristic odor, somewhat resembling that of oil of bitter almonds. Great caution is necessary not to inhale



more than the smallest quantity of the vapor, since headache and other unpleasant symptoms may be occasioned by merely smelling it, even when in a highly diluted state.

841. It must be remembered, in cases of suspected poisoning with this acid, that no time should be lost in applying the tests for its presence; since it rapidly volatilizes, and, unless carefully protected from the air, disappears entirely in the course of a few days.

#### SECTION I.

##### *Detection of Hydrocyanic Acid in Organic Mixtures.*

##### *I. Detection of the Acid in a state of Vapor.*

842. Very small traces of the acid may be detected by one or other of the following tests, which may be readily applied to any liquid or mixture suspected to contain it. There is also this advantage in being able to identify it without going through the process of distillation at a higher temperature—viz., that while the tests for the vapor which I am about to describe, are equally, or even more delicate than those for the liquid after distillation (846), the possibility, however remote, of the spontaneous formation of the acid by the decomposition of the inorganic matter during distillation, is altogether prevented.

843. A little of the mixture suspected to contain the poison, slightly acidified, if neutral or alkaline, with dilute sulphuric acid (846), may be placed in a watch-glass, over which another similar watch-glass is to be inverted, having been previously moistened with a drop or two of a solution of nitrate of silver, care being taken that none of the latter is allowed to run into the lower glass. The glass containing the suspected solution is then very gently warmed by holding it in the hand; when, if any hydrocyanic acid is present, it will volatilize into the upper glass; where, on coming in contact with the silver solution, it will form a white film of cyanide of silver ( $\text{AgCy}$ ). This test is very delicate; but as a somewhat similar effect might be produced by hydrochloric acid, it is always advisable to confirm the results by the following experiments:

844. A little of the suspected mixture, previously acidi-

fied, if necessary, with a little dilute sulphuric acid (843), is put into a watch-glass, over which is placed another glass moistened with a drop or two of solution of potash. The hydrocyanic acid, if present, gradually evaporates into the upper glass, where it combines with the potash, forming in solution a little cyanide of potassium. This is then mixed, first with a drop of a solution of ~~of~~ protosulphate of iron (which should have been exposed to the air for a short time, so as to have become partially converted into the persulphate), and afterwards with a drop or two of dilute hydrochloric acid, which should be added in slight excess. Should any hydrocyanic acid have been present in the mixture, a blue precipitate of Prussian blue will be immediately formed, the appearance of which may be considered as a sure proof of the existence of the acid. The experiment is commonly known as *Scheele's* or the *iron test*.

845. The following test, commonly known as the *sulphur test*, which is perhaps the most delicate of all, may also be applied. A little of the suspected fluid, slightly acidified, if necessary (843), is put into a watch-glass as before, and over this, another watch-glass is inverted, containing a drop of hydrosulphate of ammonia, which for this purpose should contain an excess of sulphur, and consequently have a yellow color. The glasses may be allowed to remain together for about a quarter or half an hour; after which the upper one is removed, and placed on a water-bath, until the hydrosulphate of ammonia is evaporated to dryness. Should any hydrocyanic acid have been present in the liquid, some of its vapor will have mixed with the hydrosulphate, with which it would form sulphocyanate of ammonia. The residue left after the evaporation of the drop, is now to be moistened with a dilute solution of persulphate of iron; which, in case any sulphocyanate of ammonia had been formed, or in other words, in case any hydrocyanic acid had been present in the suspected mixture, will immediately produce a blood-red color, owing to the formation of sulphocyanide of iron.

## II. *Detection of Hydrocyanic Acid in solution.*

846. The mixture suspected to contain the poison, is to be distilled in a retort heated on a water-bath, the receiver

being kept cool by immersion in cold water, or in a freezing mixture composed of ice and salt, or of equal weights of nitrate of ammonia and water.<sup>1</sup> When about one-eighth part of the liquid has passed over into the receiver, the distillation may be stopped. Should the mixture, previous to distillation, be neutral, or at all alkaline to test paper, it should be slightly acidified with dilute sulphuric acid, in order to disengage the hydrocyanic acid from the ammonia, or other bases which may be present, and which would tend to prevent the distillation of the acid at the low temperature employed. The presence of hydrocyanic acid in the distilled liquid may be ascertained by the following peculiarities :

847. Unless the quantity of acid be very minute, the peculiar odor, resembling that of oil of bitter almonds, will probably be apparent.

848. Test a little of the distilled liquid with a solution of nitrate of silver. If hydrocyanic acid is present, a white precipitate of cyanide of silver is produced, which is soluble in ammonia and in hot nitric acid, but insoluble in the cold acid. When treated with hydrochloric acid, the precipitate gives off hydrocyanic acid vapor, which may be recognized by its odor (840), and chloride of silver is at the same time formed.

849. Add to a little of the distilled liquid in a test tube, first, a little solution of potash; then a drop or two of a solution of protosulphate of iron, containing also a little persulphate (844); and lastly, a slight excess of dilute hydrochloric acid. If the liquid contains hydrocyanic acid, a precipitate of Prussian blue will be immediately produced; or if only a small trace is present, a few hours may elapse before it becomes apparent.

850. Mix another portion of the distilled liquid with a few drops of yellow hydrosulphate of ammonia (845), and evaporate the mixture to dryness on a water-bath. On moistening the dry residue with a solution of persulphate of iron, a blood-red color of sulphocyanide of iron will be produced, in case any traces of hydrocyanic acid are present. The color of the sulphocyanide of iron is immediately destroyed on the addition of a drop or two of a solution of

<sup>1</sup> See Introduction to Practical Chemistry, second edition, p. 27.

bichloride of mercury; in which respect it differs from that caused on mixing a persalt of iron with a solution of meconic acid (863).

851. The evaporation to dryness in this experiment is necessary, in order to decompose the excess of hydrosulphate of ammonia; which would otherwise form with the iron solution a black precipitate of sulphide, and thus obscure the appearance of the characteristic red color. During the evaporation, the heat must be kept very moderate, lest any of the sulphocyanate of ammonia that may be formed by the action of the hydrocyanic acid on the hydrosulphates, should be decomposed.

852. Should no decided indication of the acid be afforded by these tests, a little of the distilled liquid may be examined in the manner described in paragraphs 843-845.

## SECTION II.

### *Quantitative Determination of Hydrocyanic Acid.*

853. The quantity of hydrocyanic acid contained in an organic mixture, may be ascertained with sufficient accuracy for most purposes, by distilling the acid (846), and precipitating the distilled liquid by means of nitrate of silver. The precipitated cyanide of silver is washed and dried in a hot water oven until it ceases to lose weight. From the weight of the cyanide thus obtained, that of the anhydrous hydrocyanic acid ( $\text{HCy}$ ) may be calculated as follows:

Atc. wt. of cyanide of silver.		Atc. wt. of hydrocyanic acid.		Wt. of cyanide of silver obtained.		Wt. of hydrocyanic acid in the quantity of mixture employed.
134	:	27	::	$a$	:	$x$

## CHAPTER XIII.

## OPIUM.

854. Of the several compounds contained in and peculiar to opium, two only, morphia ( $C_{35}H_{20}NO_6$ ) and meconic acid ( $3HO, C_{14}HO_{11}$ ), are possessed of sufficiently characteristic properties to enable us to identify them when mixed with other matters; the tests for these substances, moreover, are not particularly delicate, so that it is difficult and not unfrequently impossible, to detect small traces of them. In cases of poisoning with opium, it is seldom that and traces of it can be found in the contents of the stomach; so that the tissues of the stomach itself, the intestines, and also any vomited matters, ought to be carefully examined for the poison.

*Detection of Opium in Organic Mixtures, Tissues, &c.*

855. If the substance to be examined is liquid or semi-fluid, it should first be evaporated to dryness, or nearly so, on a water-bath. If solid, the suspected substance may be cut into thin slices. The residue left after evaporation, or the sliced solid matter, as the case may be, is then to be digested for an hour or two, with the aid of a gentle heat, in a flask placed on a water-bath, with a small quantity of water containing a little acetic acid. The mixture is filtered, and the clear liquid, containing a slight excess of acetic acid, is treated with a solution of acetate of lead ( $PbO, C_4H_3O_3 + 3Aq$ ) as long as any precipitate is produced. The meconic acid, if present, is thus thrown down in combination with oxide of lead, forming meconate of lead ( $3PbO, C_{14}HO_{11}$ ); while the morphia remains in solution in combination with acetic acid (acetate of morphia ( $C_{35}H_{20}NO_6, C_4H_3O_3$ )) together with any excess of acetate of lead that may have been employed. The mixture is warmed (not boiled, since by boiling, some of the meconic acid might become decomposed) and when again cold, is filtered.

856. The clear solution may first be examined for morphia; reserving the precipitate for subsequent examination (862).

857. A current of hydrosulphuric acid (sulphuretted hydrogen) is passed through the solution, until the latter smells distinctly of the gas, in order to decompose the excess of acetate of lead. The precipitated sulphide of lead is separated by filtration from the solution; which latter, after boiling, and if necessary concentrated by evaporation, is to be examined for morphia by means of the following tests:

858. Place a drop or two of the concentrated solution on a strip of glass, and add a drop of ammonia. The morphia will be precipitated in the form of minute needle-shaped crystals, which may be examined under the microscope.

859. Another small portion of the solution is mixed with a solution of iodic acid ( $\text{IO}_3$ ); if morphia is present, the iodic acid will be deoxidized, and the reduced iodine will give the liquid a brown or yellowish tint. If now a little solution of starch be added, it will cause a purple precipitate of iodide of starch.

860. Nitric acid forms with tolerably strong solutions of morphia, an orange-yellow colored compound, which becomes lighter in color when boiled.

861. A solution of perchloride of iron causes in neutral solutions containing morphia, a bluish, inky-colored precipitate, somewhat similar to that caused in an infusion of galls. If the mixture be treated with nitric acid, the blue color disappears, and the orange-yellow compound is formed (860).

862. The precipitate, supposed to contain meconate of lead (856), is now to be mixed with water in a beaker glass; and while suspended in the liquid, treated with a current of hydrosulphuric acid, the mixture being stirred occasionally. The meconate of lead is thus decomposed; the black sulphide of lead being precipitated, while the meconic acid, if present, remains in solution. The mixture is filtered to separate the sulphide of lead, and the clear liquid is gently warmed (not boiled (855)), in order to expel the excess of hydrosulphuric acid; and, if necessary, concentrated by

evaporation on a water-bath. The meconic acid, if present in sufficient quantity, may then be detected by the following tests :

863. A solution of perchloride of iron gives the liquid, in case meconic acid is present, a bright red color, owing to the formation of meconate of iron. The color closely resembles that caused in solutions of iron by the sulphocyanides, from which it may be distinguished by not being decolorized by a solution of bichloride of mercury (850). It is, however, destroyed by boiling nitric acid, chloride of tin, and the caustic alkalies.

864. Solutions of acetate of lead, chloride of barium, and nitrate of silver, produce white precipitates of meconates, which are all soluble in an excess of nitric acid.

865. Ammoniosulphate of copper throws down a green precipitate of meconate of copper, which is soluble in nitric and hydrochloric acids.

## CHAPTER XIV.

METHOD OF EXAMINING AN ORGANIC MIXTURE, SUSPECTED TO CONTAIN SOME MINERAL POISON, THE NATURE OF WHICH IS UNKNOWN—VIZ., ARSENIC, ANTIMONY, MERCURY, LEAD, OR COPPER.

866. WHEN an organic mixture is suspected to contain one of the above-mentioned mineral poisons, it may be examined in the following manner. If the matter to be examined is solid, it should first be cut into thin slices, and any lumps of solid or semi-solid matter that may be present should be crushed and disintegrated. About three-fourths of the mixture may then be treated with hydrochloric acid, as already described in the case of arsenic (757, &c.), and gently boiled; the remaining fourth part being retained, in case it may be required for further examination. If anything remains undissolved after the digestion with acid, it may be separated by filtering through muslin, and retained for subsequent testing, in case the examination of the liquid portion should prove unsuccessful (871). The greater part of the excess of hydrochloric acid may then be expelled by evaporation on a water-bath; after which it may be tested in the following manner:

867. A little of the solution may first be tried with Marsh's test, in the manner described in paragraphs 745–748, whereby any ARSENIC or ANTIMONY that may be present will readily be detected. (Confirm, for arsenic, 749, 742–744; for antimony, 764, 765.)

868. Try another portion of the solution for MERCURY with Reinsch's test, in the manner described in paragraphs 770, &c. (Confirm 773.)

869. Another portion of the clear liquid may be tested with a drop or two of dilute sulphuric acid, or a solution of sulphate of soda. If any LEAD is present, it will cause a white precipitate; which, after being washed, is turned black when moistened with hydrosulphate of ammonia (786 *b* and *c*). (Confirm, 786, *d*, *e*, *f*.)



870. If COPPER is present in the solution, it may be detected by immersing a needle or other piece of clean iron, which will in that case become covered with a coating of metallic copper (796); or by adding a slight excess of ammonia, which will cause the liquid to assume a more or less intense blue color (797 *b*). (Confirm, 797, *c* and *d*.)

871. In case no poison can be detected in the solution, the solid portion which was separated by filtration may be boiled with tolerably strong nitric acid, in order to insure the solution of any traces of the metals that may be contained in it. The acid mixture is then diluted with a little water, filtered if necessary, and deprived of the greater part of the excess of acid by evaporation on a water-bath; after which it may be tested for the several metals in the manner above described (867, &c.).

## APPENDIX.

### WEIGHTS AND MEASURES.

#### *Troy or Apothecaries' Weight.*

Pound.	Ounces.	Drachms.	Scruples.	Grains.	French Grammes.
1	= 12	= 96	= 288	= 5760	= 372·96
	1	= 8	= 24	= 480	= 31·08
		1	= 3	= 60	= 3·885
			1	= 20	= 1·295
				1	= 0·0647

#### *Avoirdupois Weight.*

Pound.	Ounces.	Drachms.	Grains.	French Grammes.
1	= 16	= 256	= 7000	= 453·25
	1	= 16	= 437·5	= 28·328
		1	= 27·343	= 1·77

#### *Imperial Measure.*

Gallon.	Pints.	Fluid Ounces.	Fluid Drachms.	Minims.
1	= 8	= 160	= 1280	= 76,800
	1	= 20	= 160	= 9,600
		1	= 8	= 480
			1	= 60

• *Weight of Water at 62°, contained in the Imperial Gallon, &c.*

				Grains.
1	Imperial Gallon	.	.	70,000
1	" Pint	.	.	8,750
1	" Fluid Ounce	.	.	437·5
1	" Fluid Drachm	.	.	54·7
1	" Minim	.	.	0·91
		24		

*Cubic Inches contained in the Imperial Gallon, &c.*

						Cubic Inches.
1	Imperial Gallon	.	.	.	=	277·273
1	" Pint	.	.	.	=	34·659
1	" Fluid Ounce	.	.	.	=	1·732
1	" Fluid Drachm	.	.	.	=	0·2166
1	" Minim	.	.	.	=	0·0036

## FRENCH WEIGHTS AND MEASURES.

*Measures of Length.*

		English Inches.						
Millimetre	=	·03937						
Centimetre	=	·39371						
Decimetre	=	3·93710						
Metre	=	39·37100	Mil.	Fur.	Yds.	Feet.	In.	
Decametre	=	393·71000	=	0	0	10	2	9·7
Hecatometre	=	3937·10000	=	0	0	109	1	1
Kilometre	=	39371·00000	=	0	4	213	1	10·2
Myriometre	=	393710·00000	=	6	1	156	0	6

*Measures of Capacity.*

		Cubic Inches.	Gal.	Pinta.	English Imperial Measure.		
					F. os.	F. drms.	Min.
Millilitre	=	·06102	=	0	0	0	16·3
Centilitre	=	·61028	=	0	0	0	42
Decilitre	=	6·10280	=	0	0	3	2
Litre	=	61·02800	=	0	1	15	43
Decalitre	=	610·28000	=	2	1	12	16
Hecatolitre	=	6102·80000	=	22	2	1	48
Kilolitre	=	61028·00000	=	220	0	12	24
Myriolitre	=	610280·00000	=	2200	7	13	48

*Measures of Weight.*

		English Grains.					
Milligramme	=	·0154					
Centigramme	=	·1544					
Decigramme	=	1·5444					
Gramme	=	15·4440					
Decagramme	=	154·4402					
Hecatogramme	=	1544·4023					
Kilogramme	=	15444·0234					
Myriogramme	=	154440·2344					
				Avoirdupois.			
				Poun.	Oun.	Dram.	
			=	0	0	5·65	
			=	0	3	8·5	
			=	2	3	5	
			=	22	1	2	

# INDEX.

## A,

	PAGE
ACID, arsenious,	233
detection of, in organic mixtures, &c.	237
carbonic, estimation of,	221
hippuric,	32
hydrochloric, detection of, in organic mixtures, &c.	261
quantitative determination of,	263
hydrocyanic, detection of, in organic mixtures, &c.,	268
quantitative determination of,	271
lactic,	198
lithic,	30, 54, 85
meconic,	271
nitric, detection of, in organic mixtures, &c.,	263
oxalic,	265
quantitative determination of,	267
prussic,	268
sulphuric, detection of in inorganic mixtures, &c.,	258
quantitative determination of,	262
uric,	30, 54, 85
in the blood,	157, 189
xanthoproteic,	145
Adulterations of milk,	206
Albumen,	66, 96, 153, 226
in the blood,	186
in urine, estimation of,	126
tests for,	66, 96, 154
Albuminous urine,	66, 96
Alcohol extract,	35
Alkaline salts of the urine,	36
Ammonia, detected in organic mixtures,	231
Ammoniacal salts of the urine,	35
Analysis, quantitative, of albuminous urine,	126
of diabetic urine,	120
Animal extract,	34
Animalcules in the blood,	195
Anæmia, blood in,	184
Antimony, detection of, in organic mixtures,	241, 274
the tissues,	243
quantitative determination of,	243
Apothecaries' weight,	277

	PAGE
Arsenic, detection of, in organic mixtures, . . . . .	236, 274
oily or fatty matters, . . . . .	240
the tissues, . . . . .	240
Marsh's test for, . . . . .	235
reduction test for, . . . . .	234
Reinsch's test for, . . . . .	237
quantitative determination of, . . . . .	241
Arsenious acid, . . . . .	233
Ass, milk of, . . . . .	202
Avoirdupois weight, . . . . .	277

## B.

Becquerel, his analysis of urine, . . . . .	53
and Vernois, their analysis of milk, . . . . .	202
and Rodier, their analysis of blood, . . . . .	182
Berzelius, his analysis of urine, . . . . .	51
his analysis of bone, . . . . .	232
Bile, tests for, . . . . .	70, 98
Biliary calculi, . . . . .	143
Biliary matter in the blood, . . . . .	193
detected in organic mixtures, . . . . .	228
urine, . . . . .	69, 98
Blood, . . . . .	147
corpuscles, . . . . .	149
morbid, . . . . .	184
containing an excess of water, . . . . .	184
or deficiency of corpuscles, . . . . .	184
albumen, . . . . .	186
fibrin, . . . . .	186
saline matter, . . . . .	190
of fat, . . . . .	187
of urea, . . . . .	189
of uric acid, . . . . .	190
sugar, . . . . .	191
biliary matter, . . . . .	193
pus, . . . . .	194
animalcules, . . . . .	195
in milk, . . . . .	205
detected, in organic mixtures, . . . . .	228
quantitative analysis of, . . . . .	161
Dumas' analysis of, . . . . .	181
stains of, identified, . . . . .	153
Blood, Simon's analysis of, . . . . .	181
Becquerel and Rodier's analysis of, . . . . .	182
Lecanu's analysis of, . . . . .	182
specific gravity of, . . . . .	147
in the urine, . . . . .	69, 97
Bone, . . . . .	216
quantitative analysis of, . . . . .	218
morbid, . . . . .	223
Bright's disease, blood in, . . . . .	186
Buffy coat, . . . . .	187

## C.

Calculi, biliary, . . . . .	143
cystine, . . . . .	139

	PAGE
Calculi, fusible, . . . . .	136
hempseed, . . . . .	137
incombustible, . . . . .	141
mulberry, . . . . .	137
oxalate of lime, . . . . .	137
phosphate of lime, . . . . .	134
qualitative examination of, . . . . .	140
triple phosphate of, . . . . .	135
urate of ammonia, . . . . .	133
urate of lime, . . . . .	138
uric acid, . . . . .	132
urinary, . . . . .	131
Calomel, detection of, in organic mixtures, &c., . . . . .	244
Carbonic acid, estimation of, . . . . .	221
Cartilage, . . . . .	216, 228
Casein, . . . . .	197, 226
Casts, fibrinous, . . . . .	68
Chalkstones, . . . . .	144
Chevallier and Henri, their analysis of milk, . . . . .	201
Cholera, blood in, . . . . .	186
Cholestein, . . . . .	143, 189, 230
in the blood, . . . . .	188
Chondrin, . . . . .	227
Chylous urine, . . . . .	73, 100
Chlorosis, blood in, . . . . .	184
Clemm, his analysis of milk, . . . . .	201
Collin, . . . . .	227
Colostrum, . . . . .	199, 205
Combustible calculi, examination of, . . . . .	140
Concretions, gouty, . . . . .	144
Copper, detection of, in organic mixtures, &c., . . . . .	253, 274
quantitative determination of, . . . . .	255
Corpuscles, excess or deficiency of, in the blood, . . . . .	184
Corrosive sublimate, detection of, in organic mixtures, &c., . . . . .	244
Cow, milk of, . . . . .	202
Creatine, . . . . .	35
Creatinine, . . . . .	35
Cystine calculi, . . . . .	139
tests for, . . . . .	77, 103

## D.

Deposits, urinary, examination of, . . . . .	108, 111
microscopic examination of, . . . . .	115
Diabetes, blood in, . . . . .	191
Diabetic urine, . . . . .	61, 95
quantitative analysis of, . . . . .	120
Dumas, his analysis of blood, . . . . .	181

## E.

Earthy salts of the urine, . . . . .	38
Enderlin, his analysis of the ash of blood, . . . . .	182
Epithelium, . . . . .	34
Ewe, milk of, . . . . .	202
Extractive matters of the blood, . . . . .	157
urine, . . . . .	35

## F.

	PAGE
Fat, detected in organic mixtures, . . . . .	229
the urine, . . . . .	73, 100
Fat-globules in milk, . . . . .	199
Fatty matters of the blood, . . . . .	158
excess of, in the blood, . . . . .	187
Fermentation test for sugar, . . . . .	64
Fibrin, . . . . .	155, 225
excess or deficiency of, in the blood, . . . . .	186
Fibrinous casts, . . . . .	68
Figuer, his mode of analyzing blood, . . . . .	185
Fixed alkaline salts of the urine, . . . . .	36
Fusible calculi, . . . . .	136

## G.

Gall stones, . . . . .	143
Gelatine, . . . . .	217, 227
Globules, organic, . . . . .	72
Glutin, . . . . .	227
Goat, milk of, . . . . .	202
Gouty concretions, . . . . .	144

## H.

Haiklen, his analysis of the ash of milk, . . . . .	200
Healthy urine, . . . . .	25
Heller's test for bile, . . . . .	71
Hempseed calculi, . . . . .	137
Hippuric acid, . . . . .	32
excess of, in urine, . . . . .	57, 90
Human milk, composition of, . . . . .	201
Hydrochloric acid, detection of, in organic mixtures, &c., . . . . .	261
quantitative determination of, . . . . .	263
Hydrocyanic acid, detection of, in organic mixtures, &c., . . . . .	268
quantitative determination of, . . . . .	271
Scheele's test for, . . . . .	269
sulphur test for, . . . . .	269

## I.

Imperial measure, . . . . .	277
Incombustible calculi, examination of, . . . . .	141
Iodine, detection of, in organic mixtures, &c., . . . . .	251
in the urine, . . . . .	79, 104
Iodide of potassium, detection of, in organic mixtures, &c., . . . . .	258

## K.

Kiestien, . . . . .	74
Kreatine, . . . . .	35
Kreatinine, . . . . .	35

## L.

Lactic acid, . . . . .	198
Lactine, . . . . .	198
Lead, detected in water, . . . . .	247

	PAGE
Lead, detected in organic mixtures, &c., . . . . .	248, 274
quantitative determination of, . . . . .	252
Lecanu, his analysis of blood, . . . . .	182
Lehmann, his analysis of bone, . . . . .	224
of urine, . . . . .	53
L'Heretier, his analysis of milk, . . . . .	201
Liebig's test for urea, . . . . .	81
Liquor sanguinis, . . . . .	147
Lithic acid, . . . . .	30, 54, 85
excess of, in the urine, . . . . .	54, 85
detected in organic mixtures, . . . . .	232
Lithate of ammonia, . . . . .	55
excess of, in the urine, . . . . .	54, 87
potash, . . . . .	31
soda, . . . . .	31, 56

## M.

Marchand, his analysis of urine, . . . . .	52
Margarine, . . . . .	230
Marsh's test for arsenic, . . . . .	235
Maumene's test for sugar, . . . . .	64
Measure, imperial, . . . . .	277
Meconic acid, . . . . .	271
Mercury, detection of, in organic mixtures, &c., . . . . .	244, 274
quantitative determination of, . . . . .	247
Microscopic examination of urinary deposits, . . . . .	115
Milk, . . . . .	196
adulteration of, . . . . .	206
containing blood, . . . . .	206
pus, . . . . .	206
detected in organic mixtures, . . . . .	230
globules, . . . . .	199
human, composition of, . . . . .	201
of animals, . . . . .	202
morbid, . . . . .	204
quantitative analysis of, . . . . .	202
sugar of, . . . . .	198
Milky blood, . . . . .	188
Miller, his analysis of urine, . . . . .	52
Mixed animal fluids, examination of, . . . . .	224
Morbid blood, . . . . .	184
bone, . . . . .	204
milk, . . . . .	204
mucus, . . . . .	211
urine, . . . . .	53
qualitative examination of, . . . . .	80
Moore's test for sugar, . . . . .	64
Morphia, . . . . .	271
Mucus, . . . . .	227, 34, 57, 208
excess of, in the urine, . . . . .	57, 91
quantitative analysis of, . . . . .	209
morbid, . . . . .	211

## N.

Nasse, his analysis of mucus, . . . . .	211
Nitrate of urea, . . . . .	29



	PAGE
Nitric acid, detection of, in organic mixtures, &c., . . . . .	263
in stains on clothing, . . . . .	265

## O.

Oleine, . . . . .	230
Opium, detection of, in organic mixtures, &c., . . . . .	271
Organic globules, . . . . .	72
Osmazome, . . . . .	35
Oxalate of lime calculi, . . . . .	137
deposits, . . . . .	75, 102
of urea, . . . . .	28
Oxalic acid, detection of, in organic mixtures, . . . . .	265
quantitative determination of, . . . . .	268

## P.

Pettenkofer's test for bile, . . . . .	70
Phosphate of ammonia and magnesia calculi, . . . . .	135
Phosphate of lime calculi, . . . . .	134
Poisons, detection of, in organic mixtures, &c., . . . . .	233
Prüsch, his analysis of bone, . . . . .	224
Protein, . . . . .	155
Prussic acid, detection of, in organic mixtures, &c., . . . . .	268
quantitative determination of, . . . . .	271
Scheele's test for, . . . . .	269
sulphur test for, . . . . .	269
Purpurine, . . . . .	58, 92
Pus, . . . . .	71, 98, 212, 227
quantitative analysis of, . . . . .	214
in the blood, . . . . .	194
in milk, . . . . .	206
Pyin, . . . . .	227

## Q.

Qualitative examination of calculi, . . . . .	139
morbid urine, . . . . .	80, 104, 112
Quantitative analysis of albuminous urine, . . . . .	126
blood, . . . . .	161
bone, . . . . .	218
diabetic urine, . . . . .	120
healthy urine, . . . . .	41
milk, . . . . .	202
mucus, . . . . .	209
pus, . . . . .	214
determination of arsenic, . . . . .	241
antimony, . . . . .	243
copper, . . . . .	255
hydrochloric acid, . . . . .	263
hydrocyanic acid, . . . . .	270
lead, . . . . .	252
mercury, . . . . .	247
oxalic acid, . . . . .	267
sulphuric acid, . . . . .	261

## R.

	PAGE
Reduction test for arsenic, . . . . .	234
Reinsch's, . . . . .	237

## S.

Saline matters of the blood, . . . . .	195
excess or deficiency of, in the blood, . . . . .	190
in milk, . . . . .	200
Salts, alkaline, in the urine, . . . . .	36
ammoniacal, in the urine, . . . . .	35
earthy, in the urine, . . . . .	38
Semen, . . . . .	74
Serolin, . . . . .	230
Simon, his analysis of blood, . . . . .	181
milk, . . . . .	201
urine, . . . . .	51
Solid matters in urine, . . . . .	106
Specific gravity of urine, . . . . .	25, 105
Spermatozoa, . . . . .	74
Stains of blood identified, . . . . .	153
Starch granules, . . . . .	206
Stearine, . . . . .	230
Sugar, detected in organic mixtures, . . . . .	230
fermentation test for, . . . . .	64
Maumene's test for, . . . . .	64
Moore's test for, . . . . .	64
Trommer's test for, . . . . .	63
in the blood, . . . . .	191
Sugar of milk, . . . . .	198
diabetic, . . . . .	61
in urine, estimation of, . . . . .	120
tests for, . . . . .	62, 95
Sulphate of indigo, detection of, in organic mixtures, &c., . . . . .	259
Sulphuric acid, detection of, in organic mixtures, &c., . . . . .	258
in stains on clothing, . . . . .	260
quantitative determination of, . . . . .	261

## T.

Triple phosphate of calculi, . . . . .	135
deposits, . . . . .	38
Torula, . . . . .	66
Trommer's test for sugar, . . . . .	63
Troy weight, . . . . .	277

## U.

Urate of ammonia, . . . . .	31, 56
calculi, . . . . .	134
excess of, in urine, . . . . .	55, 87
of lime in calculi, . . . . .	138
of potash, . . . . .	31
of soda, . . . . .	31, 56
in the blood, . . . . .	191

	PAGE
Urea,	27, 44
detected in organic mixtures,	229
excess of, in urine,	54, 80
in the blood,	189
Liebig's test for,	81
nitrate of,	29
oxalate of,	28
Uric acid,	30, 54, 85
calculi of,	132
detected in organic mixtures,	232
excess of, in urine,	54, 85
in the blood,	158, 191
Urina chyli,	25
potus,	25
sanguinis,	25
Urinary calculi,	131
deposits, examination of,	108, 111
microscopic examination of,	115
Urine, albuminous, quantitative analysis of,	126
chylous,	73, 100
containing albumen,	66, 95
bile,	69, 98
blood,	69, 97
cystine,	77, 103
fat,	73, 100
iodine, &c.,	79, 104
oxalate of lime,	75, 102
pus,	71, 98
semen,	74, 101
urate of soda,	31, 89
diabetic,	61, 95
quantitative analysis of,	120
healthy,	25
average composition of,	51
quantitative analysis of,	41
specific gravity of,	25, 105
morbid,	53
qualitative examination of,	80
Urine, with excess of alkaline salts,	58, 93
earthy phosphates,	59, 93
extractive matters,	58, 92
hippuric acid,	57, 90
mucus,	57, 91
urate of ammonia,	55, 89
urea,	54, 81
uric acid,	54, 85
weight of solid matter in,	106
Urinometer,	105

## V.

Valentin, his analysis of bone,	224
Venous blood, composition of,	181
Vernois and Becquerel, their analysis of milk,	202
Vesical mucus,	34, 57
Von Bibra, his analysis of bone,	222, 224

# INDEX.

287

## W.

	PAGE
Water, detection of lead in, . . . . .	248
excess of, in the blood, . . . . .	184
extract, . . . . .	35
Weights and measures, . . . . .	277
Wright, his analysis of pus, . . . . .	216

## X.

Xanthoproteic acid, . . . . .	154
-------------------------------	-----

## Z.

Zinc, detection of, in organic mixtures, &c., . . . . .	256
---	-----

THE END.



# CATALOGUE

OF

## MEDICAL, SURGICAL, AND SCIENTIFIC WORKS,

PUBLISHED BY

### BLANCHARD & LEA, PHILADELPHIA.

---

**AMERICAN JOURNAL OF THE MEDICAL SCIENCES.**—Edited by ISAAC HAYS, M.D. Published Quarterly, each number containing about 800 large octavo pages. Price, \$5 per annum. When paid for in advance, it is sent free by post, and the "Medical News and Library," a monthly of 32 large 8vo. pages, is furnished gratis. Price of the "Medical News," separate, \$1 per annum, in advance.

---

**ALLEN (J. M.), M.D.**—**THE PRACTICAL ANATOMIST; OR, THE STUDENT'S GUIDE IN THE DISSECTING-ROOM.** With over 200 illustrations. In one handsome royal 12mo. volume. (*Just Issued.*)

---

**ABEL (F. A.), F.C.S., and C. L. BLOXAM.**—**HANDBOOK OF CHEMISTRY,** Theoretical, Practical, and Technical, with a Recommendaory Preface by Dr. Hofmann. In one large octavo volume of 662 pages, with illustrations.

---

**ASHWELL (SAMUEL), M.D.**—**A PRACTICAL TREATISE ON THE DISEASES PECULIAR TO WOMEN.** Illustrated by Cases derived from Hospital and Private Practice. Third American edition. In one octavo volume of 520 pages.

---

**ARNOTT (NEILL), M.D.**—**ELEMENTS OF PHYSICS; OR, NATURAL PHILOSOPHY,** General and Medical. Written for universal use, in plain or non-technical language. A new edition, by Isaac Hays, M.D. Complete in one octavo volume, of 484 pages, with about two hundred illustrations.

---

**BROWN (ISAAC BAKER), M.D.**—**ON SOME DISEASES OF WOMEN ADMITTING OF SURGICAL TREATMENT.** With handsome illustrations. 1 volume, 8vo., extra cloth.

---

**BENNETT (J. HUGHES), M.D.**—**THE PATHOLOGY AND TREATMENT OF PULMONARY TUBERCULOSIS,** and on the Local Medication of Pharyngeal and Laryngeal Diseases, frequently mistaken for, or associated with, Phthisis. In one handsome octavo volume, with beautiful wood-cuts.

---

**BENNETT (HENRY), M.D.**—**A PRACTICAL TREATISE ON INFLAMMATION OF THE UTERUS, ITS CERVIX AND APPENDAGES,** and on its Connection with Uterine Disease. Fourth American, from the third and revised London edition. To which is added (*July, 1856*), A REVIEW OF THE PRESENT STATE OF UTERINE PATHOLOGY. In one neat octavo volume, of 500 pages, with wood-cuts.

---

**BEALE (LIONEL JOHN), M.R.C.S.**—**THE LAWS OF HEALTH IN RELATION TO MIND AND BODY.** A Series of Letters from an old Practitioner to a Patient. In one handsome volume, royal 12mo., extra cloth.

---

**BILLING (ARCHIBALD) M.D.**—**THE PRINCIPLES OF MEDICINE.** Second American, from the fifth and improved London edition. In one handsome octavo volume, extra cloth, 250 pp.

---

**BARCLAY (A. W.), M.D.**—**A MANUAL OF MEDICAL DIAGNOSIS; BEING AN ANALYSIS OF THE SIGNS AND SYMPTOMS OF DISEASE.** In one neat octavo volume, extra cloth, of over 400 pages. (*Now Ready.*)

---

**BUCKNILL (J. C.), M.D. and DANIEL H. TUCKER, M.D.**—**A MANUAL OF PSYCHOLOGICAL MEDICINE; CONTAINING THE HISTORY, NOSOLOGY, DESCRIPTION, STATISTICS, DIAGNOSIS, PATHOLOGY, AND TREATMENT OF INSANITY.** With a Plate. In one handsome octavo volume, of 635 pages. (*Now Ready.*)

---

**BLAKISTON (PEYTON), M.D.**—PRACTICAL OBSERVATIONS ON CERTAIN DISEASES OF THE CHEST, and on the Principles of Auscultation. In one volume, 8vo., 384 pages.

---

**BURROWS (GEORGE), M.D.**—ON DISEASES OF THE CEREBRAL CIRCULATION, and on the Connection between the Affections of the Brain and Diseases of the Heart. In one 8vo. vol., with colored plates, pp. 216.

---

**RUDD (GEORGE), M.D.**—ON DISEASES OF THE LIVER. Third American, from the third and enlarged London edition. In one very handsome octavo volume, with four beautifully colored plates, and numerous wood-cuts. 500 pages. New edition.

---

**BUDD (GEORGE), M.D.**—ON THE ORGANIC DISEASES AND FUNCTIONAL DISORDERS OF THE STOMACH. In one neat octavo volume, extra cloth. (*Now Ready.*)

---

**BUCKLER (T. H.), M.D.**—ON THE ETIOLOGY, PATHOLOGY, AND TREATMENT OF FIBRO-BRONCHITIS AND RHEUMATIC PNEUMONIA. In one handsome octavo volume, extra cloth.

---

**BUSHNAN (J. E.), M.D.**—PRINCIPLES OF ANIMAL AND VEGETABLE PHYSIOLOGY. A Popular Treatise on the Functions and Phenomena of Organic Life. In one handsome royal 12mo. volume, extra cloth, with numerous illustrations.

---

**BLOOD AND URINE (MANUALS ON).**—By JOHN WILLIAM GRIFFITH, G. OWEN REESE, and ALFRED MARKWICK. One thick volume, royal 12mo., extra cloth, with plates. 400 pages.

---

**BRODIE (SIR BENJAMIN C.), M.D.**—CLINICAL LECTURES ON SURGERY. One vol., 8vo., cloth. 350 pages.

---

**BIRD (GOLDING), M.D.**—URINARY DEPOSITS: THEIR DIAGNOSIS, PATHOLOGY, AND THERAPEUTICAL INDICATIONS. A new and enlarged American, from the last improved London edition. With over sixty illustrations. In one royal 12mo. volume, extra cloth.

---

**BARTLETT (ELISHA), M.D.**—THE HISTORY, DIAGNOSIS, AND TREATMENT OF THE FEVERS OF THE UNITED STATES. Fourth edition, revised, with Additions by Alonso Clark, M.D. In one handsome octavo volume, of 600 pages. (*Just Issued.*)

---

**BOWMAN (JOHN E.), M.D.**—PRACTICAL HANDBOOK OF MEDICAL CHEMISTRY. Second American, from the third and revised London edition. In one neat volume, royal 12mo., with numerous illustrations. 288 pages.

---

**BOWMAN (JOHN E.), M.D.**—INTRODUCTION TO PRACTICAL CHEMISTRY, INCLUDING ANALYTICAL. Second American, from the second and revised English edition. With numerous illustrations. In one neat volume, royal 12mo. 350 pages.

---

**BARLOW (GEORGE H.), M.D.**—A MANUAL OF THE PRACTICE OF MEDICINE. With Additions by D. F. Coombs, M.D. In one handsome octavo volume, leather, of 600 pages.

---

**CURLING (T. B.), F.R.S.**—A PRACTICAL TREATISE ON DISEASES OF THE TESTIS, SPERMATIC CORD, AND SCROTUM. Second American, from the second and enlarged English edition. With numerous illustrations. In one handsome octavo volume, extra cloth.

---

**COLOMBAT DE LISIERE.**—A TREATISE ON THE DISEASES OF FEMALES, and on the Special Hygiene of their Sex. Translated, with many Notes and Additions, by C. D. Meigs, M.D. Second edition, revised and improved. In one large volume, octavo, with numerous wood-cuts. 720 pages.

---

**COPLAND (JAMES), M.D.**—OF THE CAUSES, NATURE, AND TREATMENT OF PALSY AND APOPLEXY, and of the Forms, Signs, Complications, and Morbid Relations of Paralytic and Apoplectic Diseases. In one volume, royal 12mo., extra cloth. 326 pages.

**GARSON (JOSEPH), M.D.**—SYNOPSIS OF THE COURSE OF LECTURES ON MATERIA MEDICA AND PHARMACY, delivered in the University of Pennsylvania. Second edition, revised. In one very neat octavo volume, of 208 pages.

**JARPENTER (WILLIAM B.), M.D.**—PRINCIPLES OF HUMAN PHYSIOLOGY; with their chief applications to Psychology, Pathology, Therapeutics, Hygiene, and Forensic Medicine. A new American, from the last and revised London edition. With nearly three hundred illustrations. Edited, with Additions, by Francis Gurney Smith, M.D., Professor of the Institutes of Medicine in the Pennsylvania Medical College, etc. In one very large and beautiful octavo volume, of about 900 large pages, handsomely printed, and strongly bound in leather, with raised bands. (*Just Issued.*)

**JARPENTER (WILLIAM B.), M.D.**—PRINCIPLES OF COMPARATIVE PHYSIOLOGY. New American, from the fourth and revised London edition. In one large and handsome octavo volume, with over three hundred beautiful illustrations.

**JARPENTER (WILLIAM B.), M.D.**—THE MICROSCOPE AND ITS REVELATIONS. With an Appendix containing the Applications of the Microscope to Clinical Medicine, by F. G. Smith, M.D. With 434 beautiful wood engravings. In one large and very handsome octavo volume of 724 pages, extra cloth or leather. (*Now Ready.*)

**JARPENTER (WILLIAM B.), M.D.**—ELEMENTS (OR MANUAL) OF PHYSIOLOGY, INCLUDING PHYSIOLOGICAL ANATOMY. Second American, from a new and revised London edition. With one hundred and ninety illustrations. In one very handsome octavo volume.

**JARPENTER (WILLIAM B.), M.D.**—PRINCIPLES OF GENERAL PHYSIOLOGY, INCLUDING ORGANIC CHEMISTRY AND HISTOLOGY. With a General Sketch of the Vegetable and Animal Kingdom. In one large and handsome octavo volume, with several hundred illustrations. (*Preparing.*)

**JARPENTER (WILLIAM B.), M.D.**—A PRIZE ESSAY ON THE USE OF ALCOHOLIC LIQUORS IN HEALTH AND DISEASE. New edition, with a Preface by D. F. Condie, M.D., and explanations of scientific words. In one neat 12mo. volume.

**CHRISTISON (ROBERT), M.D.**—A DISPENSATORY; or, Commentary on the Pharmacopœias of Great Britain and the United States: comprising the Natural History, Description, Chemistry, Pharmacy, Actions, Uses, and Doses of the Articles of the Materia Medica. Second edition, revised and improved, with a Supplement containing the most important New Remedies. With copious Additions, and two hundred and thirteen large wood-engravings. By R. Eglesfeld Griffith, M.D. In one very large and handsome octavo volume, of over 1600 pages.

**CHIELIUS (J. M.), M.D.**—A SYSTEM OF SURGERY. Translated from the German, and accompanied with additional Notes and References, by John F. South. Complete in three very large octavo volumes, of nearly 2300 pages, strongly bound, with raised bands and double titles.

**CONDIE (D. F.), M.D.**—A PRACTICAL TREATISE ON THE DISEASES OF CHILDREN. Fifth edition, revised and augmented. In one large volume, 8vo., of over 750 pages. (*Now Ready.*)

**COOPER (BRANSBY B.), M.D.**—LECTURES ON THE PRINCIPLES AND PRACTICE OF SURGERY. In one very large octavo volume, of 750 pages.

**COOPER (SIR ASTLEY P.)**—A TREATISE ON DISLOCATIONS AND FRACTURES OF THE JOINTS. Edited by Bransby B. Cooper, F.R.S., &c. With additional Observations by Prof. J. C. Warren. A new American edition. In one octavo volume, with numerous wood-cuts.



---

COOPER (SIR ASTLEY P.)—ON THE STRUCTURE AND DISEASES OF THE TESTIS, AND ON THE TESTIS GLAND. One vol. imperial 8vo., with 177 figures, on 29 plates.

---

COOPER (SIR ASTLEY P.)—ON THE ANATOMY AND DISEASES OF THE BREAST, with twenty-five Miscellaneous and Surgical Papers. One large volume, imperial 8vo., with 252 figures, on 36 plates

---

CHURCHILL (FLEETWOOD), M. D.—ON THE THEORY AND PRACTICE OF MIDWIFERY. A new American, from the last and improved English edition. Edited, with Notes and Additions, by D. Francis Condie, M. D., author of a "Practical Treatise on the Diseases of Children," etc. With 139 illustrations. In one very handsome octavo volume, 610 pages.

---

CHURCHILL (FLEETWOOD), M. D.—ON THE DISEASES OF INFANTS AND CHILDREN. Second American edition, revised and enlarged by the author. With Additions by W. V. Keating, M. D. In one large and handsome volume of 700 pages. (*Now Ready.*)

---

CHURCHILL (FLEETWOOD), M. D.—ESSAYS ON THE PUERPERAL FEVER, AND OTHER DISEASES PECULIAR TO WOMEN. Selected from the writings of British authors previous to the close of the eighteenth century. In one neat octavo volume, of about 450 pages.

---

CHURCHILL (FLEETWOOD), M. D.—ON THE DISEASES OF WOMEN; including those of Pregnancy and Childbed. A new American edition, revised by the author. With Notes and Additions, by D. Francis Condie, M. D., author of a "Practical Treatise on the Diseases of Children." In one handsome octavo volume, of 768 pages, with wood-cuts. (*Now Ready.*)

---

DEWEES (W. P.), M. D.—A COMPREHENSIVE SYSTEM OF MIDWIFERY. Illustrated by occasional Cases and many Engravings. Twelfth edition, with the Author's last Improvements and Corrections. In one octavo volume, of 600 pages.

---

DEWEES (W. P.), M. D.—A TREATISE ON THE PHYSICAL AND MEDICAL TREATMENT OF CHILDREN. Tenth edition. In one volume, octavo, 548 pages.

---

DEWEES (W. P.), M. D.—A TREATISE ON THE DISEASES OF FEMALES. Tenth edition. In one volume, octavo, 582 pages, with plates.

---

DRUITT (ROBERT), M. R. C. S.—THE PRINCIPLES AND PRACTICE OF MODERN SURGERY. A new American, from the improved London edition. Edited by F. W. Sargent, M. D., author of "Minor Surgery," &c. Illustrated with one hundred and ninety-three wood-engravings. In one very handsomely-printed octavo volume, of 516 large pages.

---

DUNGLISON, FORBES, TWEEDIE, AND CONOLLY.—THE CYCLOPEDIA OF PRACTICAL MEDICINE: comprising Treatises on the Nature and Treatment of Diseases. Materia Medica and Therapeutics, Diseases of Women and Children. Medical Jurisprudence, &c. &c. In four large super-royal octavo volumes, of 3254 double-columned pages, strongly and handsomely bound.

\* \* This work contains no less than four hundred and eighteen distinct treatises, contributed by sixty-eight distinguished physicians.

---

DUNGLISON (ROBEY), M. D.—MEDICAL LEXICON; a Dictionary of Medical Science, containing a concise Explanation of the various Subjects and Terms of Physiology, Pathology, Hygiene, Therapeutics, Pharmacology, Obstetrics, Medical Jurisprudence, &c. With the French and other Synonyms; Notices of Climate and of celebrated Mineral Waters; Formula for various Official, Empirical, and Dietetic Preparations, &c. Fifteenth edition, revised. In one very thick octavo volume, of about 1000 large double-columned pages, strongly bound in leather, with raised bands. (*Now Ready.*)

---

DUNGLISON (ROBLEY), M. D.—THE PRACTICE OF MEDICINE. A Treatise on Special Pathology and Therapeutics. Third edition. In two large octavo volumes, of 1500 pages.

---

DUNGLISON (ROBLEY), M. D.—GENERAL THERAPEUTICS AND MATERIA MEDICA; adapted for a Medical Text-book. Sixth edition, much improved. With one hundred and eighty-seven illustrations. In two large and handsomely printed octavo volumes, of about 1100 pages. (*Just Issued.*)

---

DUNGLISON (ROBLEY), M. D.—NEW REMEDIES, WITH FORMULÆ FOR THEIR PREPARATION AND ADMINISTRATION. Seventh Edition, with extensive Additions. In one very large octavo volume, of 770 pages. (*Now Ready.*)

---

DUNGLISON (ROBLEY), M. D.—HUMAN PHYSIOLOGY. Eighth edition. Thoroughly revised and extensively modified and enlarged, with over 500 illustrations. In two large and handsomely printed octavo volumes, containing about 1500 pages.

---

DICKSON (S. H.), M. D.—ELEMENTS OF MEDICINE: a Compendious View of Pathology and Therapeutics, or the History and Treatment of Diseases. In one large and handsome octavo volume of 750 pages, leather. (*Just Issued.*)

---

DAY (GEORGE E.), M. D.—A PRACTICAL TREATISE ON THE DOMESTIC MANAGEMENT AND MORE IMPORTANT DISEASES OF ADVANCED LIFE. With an Appendix on a new and successful mode of treating Lumbago and other forms of Chronic Rheumatism. One volume octavo, 228 pages.

---

ELLIS (BENJAMIN), M. D.—THE MEDICAL FORMULARY; being a Collection of Prescriptions, derived from the writings and practice of many of the most eminent physicians of America and Europe. Together with the usual Dietetic Preparations and Antidotes for Poisons. To which is added an Appendix on the Endermic use of Medicines, and on the use of Ether and Chloroform. The whole accompanied with a few brief Pharmaceutical and Medical Observations. Tenth edition, revised and much extended, by Robert P. Thomas, M. D., Professor of Materia Medica in the Philadelphia College of Pharmacy. In one neat octavo volume of 286 pages.

---

ERICHSEN (JOHN).—THE SCIENCE AND ART OF SURGERY; being a Treatise on Surgical Injuries, Diseases, and Operations. With Notes and Additions by the American editor. Illustrated with over 300 engravings on wood. In one large and handsome octavo volume of nearly 900 closely printed pages.

---

FLINT (AUSTIN), M. D.—PHYSICAL EXPLORATION AND DIAGNOSIS OF DISEASES AFFECTING THE RESPIRATORY ORGANS. In one handsome octavo volume, extra cloth, of 686 pages. (*Now Ready.*)

---

FERGUSSON (WILLIAM), F. R. S.—A SYSTEM OF PRACTICAL SURGERY. Fourth American, from the third and enlarged London edition. In one large and beautifully printed octavo volume of about 700 pages, with 398 handsome illustrations.

---

FRICK (CHARLES), M. D.—RENAL AFFECTIONS: their Diagnosis and Pathology. With Illustrations. One volume, royal 12mo., extra cloth.

---

FOWNES (GEORGE), Ph. D.—ELEMENTARY CHEMISTRY, Theoretical and Practical. With numerous Illustrations. Edited, with Additions, by Robert Bridges, M. D. In one large royal 12mo. volume, of over 550 pages, with 181 wood-cuts. Sheep, or extra cloth.

---

FISKE FUND PRIZE ESSAYS ON CONSUMPTION.—By EDWIN LEE and EDWARD WARREN, M. D. In one neat octavo volume, extra cloth. (*Now Ready.*)

---

**GRAHAM (THOMAS), F. R. S.**—THE ELEMENTS OF INORGANIC CHEMISTRY. Including the Application of the Science to the Arts. With numerous Illustrations. With Notes and Additions, by Robert Bridges, M.D., etc., etc. Second American, from the second and enlarged London edition. 1 vol. 8vo., of over 800 pages, extra cloth. \$4.00.

PART I. (*lately issued*), large 8vo., 430 pages, 185 illustrations. \$1.50.

PART II. (*now ready*), 1/2 watch, over 400 pages. \$2.50.

**GROSS (SAMUEL D.), M. D.**—A PRACTICAL TREATISE ON THE DISEASES, INJURIES, AND MALFORMATIONS OF THE URINARY BLADDER, THE PROSTATE GLAND, AND THE URETHRA. Second edition, revised and much enlarged, with 184 illustrations. In one very large and handsome octavo volume, of over 900 pages, extra cloth or leather. (*Just Issued.*)

**GROSS (SAMUEL D.), M. D.**—A PRACTICAL TREATISE ON FOREIGN BODIES IN THE AIR-PASSAGES. In one handsome octavo volume, with illustrations.

**GROSS (SAMUEL D.), M. D.**—ELEMENTS OF PATHOLOGICAL ANATOMY: illustrated with three hundred and fifty wood-cuts. Third and revised edition. In one large octavo volume, of over 900 pages, leather.

**GROSS (SAMUEL D.), M. D.**—A SYSTEM OF SURGERY; Diagnostic, Pathological, Therapeutic, and Operative. With very numerous engravings on wood. (*Preparing.*)

**GLUGE (GOTTLIEB), M. D.**—AN ATLAS OF PATHOLOGICAL HISTOLOGY. Translated, with Notes and Additions, by Joseph Letdy, M.D., Professor of Anatomy in the University of Pennsylvania. In one volume, very large imperial quarto, with 320 figures, plain and colored, on twelve copper-plates.

**GRIFFITH (ROBERT E.), M. D.**—A UNIVERSAL FORMULARY, containing the methods of Preparing and Administering Official and other Medicines. The whole adapted to Physicians and Pharmacutists. Second edition, thoroughly revised, with numerous Additions, by Robert P. Thomas, M.D., Professor of Materia Medica in the Philadelphia College of Pharmacy. In one large and handsome octavo volume of over 600 pages, double columns.

**GRIFFITH (ROBERT E.), M. D.**—MEDICAL BOTANY; or, a Description of all the more important Plants used in Medicine, and of their properties, Uses, and Modes of Administration. In one large octavo volume of 704 pages, handsomely printed, with nearly 350 illustrations on wood.

**GARDNER (D. PERCIVAL), M. D.**—MEDICAL CHEMISTRY, for the use of Students and the Profession: being a Manual of the Science, with its Applications to Toxicology, Physiology, Therapeutics, Hygiene, &c. In one handsome royal 12mo. volume, with illustrations.

**HARRISON (JOHN), M. D.**—AN ESSAY TOWARDS A CORRECT THEORY OF THE NERVOUS SYSTEM. In one octavo volume, 292 pages.

**HUGHES (H. M.), M. D.**—A CLINICAL INTRODUCTION TO THE PRACTICE OF AUSCULTATION, and other Modes of Physical Diagnosis, in Diseases of the Lungs and Heart. Second American from the second and improved London edition. In one royal 12mo. volume.

**HORNER (WILLIAM E.), M. D.**—SPECIAL ANATOMY AND HISTOLOGY. Eighth edition. Extensively revised and modified. In two large octavo volumes, of more than 1000 pages, handsomely printed, with over 300 illustrations.

**HOBLYN (RICHARD D.), A. M.**—A DICTIONARY OF THE TERMS USED IN MEDICINE AND THE COLLATERAL SCIENCES. Second and improved American edition. Revised, with numerous Additions, from the second London edition, by Isaac Hays, M.D., &c. In one large royal 12mo. volume, of over 500 pages, double columns. (*Now Ready.*)

**HABERSHON (S. O.), M. D.**—PATHOLOGICAL AND PRACTICAL OBSERVATIONS ON DISEASES OF THE ALIMENTARY CANAL, OESOPHAGUS, STOMACH, CÆCUM, AND INTESTINES. With illustrations on wood. In one handsome octavo volume.

\* \* \* Publishing in the "Medical News and Library" for 1858.

---

HAMILTON (FRANK H.).—A TREATISE ON FRACTURES AND DISLOCATIONS. In one handsome octavo volume. With numerous illustrations. (*Preparing.*)

---

HOLLAND (SIR HENRY), M. D.—MEDICAL NOTES AND REFLECTIONS. From the third London edition. In one handsome octavo volume, extra cloth, of about 500 pages. (*Just Issued.*)

---

JONES (T. WHARTON), F. R. S.—THE PRINCIPLES AND PRACTICE OF OPHTHALMIC MEDICINE AND SURGERY. Second American, from the second and revised English edition. With Additions by Edward Hartshorne, M. D. In one very neat volume, large royal 12mo., of 500 pages, with 110 illustrations.

---

JONES (C. HANDFIELD), F. R. S., AND EDWARD H. SIEVEKING, M. D.—A MANUAL OF PATHOLOGICAL ANATOMY. With 397 engravings on wood. In one handsome volume, octavo, of nearly 750 pages, leather. (*Lately Issued.*)

---

KIRKES (WILLIAM SENHOUSE), M. D., AND JAMES PAGET, F. R. S.—A MANUAL OF PHYSIOLOGY. Third American, from the third and improved London edition. With 200 illustrations. In one large and handsome royal 12mo. volume. 586 pages. (*Now Ready.*)

---

KNAPP (F.), PH. D.—TECHNOLOGY; or, Chemistry applied to the Arts and to Manufactures. Edited, with numerous Notes and Additions, by Dr. Edmund Ronalds and Dr. Thomas Richardson. First American edition, with Notes and Additions, by Professor Walter R. Johnson. In two handsome octavo volumes, printed and illustrated in the highest style of art, with about 500 wood-engravings.

---

LEHMANN (G. C.).—PHYSIOLOGICAL CHEMISTRY. Translated from the second edition by George E. Day, M. D. Edited by R. E. Rogers, M. D. With illustrations selected from Funke's Atlas of Physiological Chemistry, and an Appendix of Plates. Complete in two handsome octavo volumes, extra cloth, containing 1200 pages. With nearly 200 illustrations. (*Just Issued.*)

---

LEHMANN (G. C.).—MANUAL OF CHEMICAL PHYSIOLOGY. Translated from the German, with Notes and Additions, by J. C. Morris, M. D. With an introductory Essay on Vital Force, by Samuel Jackson, M. D. In one handsome octavo volume, extra cloth, of 386 pages. With numerous illustrations.

---

LA ROCHE (R.), M. D.—PNEUMONIA; its Supposed Connection, Pathological and Etiological, with Autumnal Fevers, including an Inquiry into the Existence and Morbid Agency of Malaria. In one handsome octavo volume, extra cloth, of 500 pages.

---

LA ROCHE (R.), M. D.—YELLOW FEVER, considered in its Historical, Pathological, Etiological, and Therapeutical Relations. Including a Sketch of the Disease as it has occurred in Philadelphia from 1699 to 1854, with an Examination of the Connections between it and the Fevers known under the same name in other Parts of Temperate, as well as in Tropical Regions. In two large and handsome octavo volumes, of nearly 1500 pages, extra cloth. (*Just Issued.*)

---

LAWRENCE (W.), F. R. S.—A TREATISE ON DISEASES OF THE EYE. A new edition, edited, with numerous Additions, and 243 illustrations, by Isaac Hays, M. D., Surgeon to Wills' Hospital, etc. In one very large and handsome octavo volume of 950 pages, strongly bound in leather, with raised bands.

---

LUDLOW (J. L.), M. D.—A MANUAL OF EXAMINATIONS UPON ANATOMY, PHYSIOLOGY, SURGERY, PRACTICE OF MEDICINE, OBSTETRICS, MATERIA MEDICA, CHEMISTRY, PHARMACY, AND THERAPEUTICS. To which is added, a Medical Formulary. Third edition, thoroughly revised and greatly extended and enlarged. With 370 illustrations. In one large and handsome royal 12mo. volume, leather, of over 800 pages. (*Just Issued.*)

---

LAYCOCK (THOMAS), M. D.—LECTURES ON THE PRINCIPLES AND METHODS OF MEDICAL OBSERVATION AND RESEARCH. In one very neat royal 12mo. volume, extra cloth. (*Just Issued.*)

---

**LAWLERMAN (M.).—THE CAUSES, SYMPTOMS, AND TREATMENT OF SPERMATORRHOEA.** Translated and edited by Henry J. McDougal. In one volume, octavo, of 320 pages. Second American edition.

---

**LARDNER (DIONYSIUS), D. C. L.—HANDBOOKS OF NATURAL PHILOSOPHY AND ASTRONOMY.** Revised, with numerous Additions, by the American editor. The whole complete in three volumes, 12mo., of about 2000 large pages, with over 1000 figures on steel and wood.

---

**MORLAND (W. W.), M. D.—DISEASES OF THE URINARY ORGANS; a Compendium of their Diagnosis, Pathology, and Treatment.** With Illustrations. In one large and handsome octavo volume, of about 600 pages, extra cloth. (*Now Ready, Oct., 1888.*)

---

**MEIGS (CHARLES D.), M. D.—WOMAN: HER DISEASES AND THEIR REMEDIES.** A Series of Lectures to his Class. Third and improved edition. In one large and beautifully-printed octavo volume.

---

**MEIGS (CHARLES D.), M. D.—OBSTETRICS: THE SCIENCE AND THE ART.** Second edition, revised and improved. With 131 illustrations. In one beautifully-printed octavo volume, of 752 large pages.

---

**MEIGS (CHARLES D.), M. D.—A TREATISE ON ACUTE AND CHRONIC DISEASES OF THE NECK OF THE UTERUS.** With numerous plates, drawn and colored from nature, in the highest style of art. In one handsome octavo volume, extra cloth.

---

**MEIGS (CHARLES D.), M. D.—ON THE NATURE, SIGNS, AND TREATMENT OF CHILDREN FEVER,** in a Series of Lectures addressed to the Students of his Class. In one handsome octavo volume, extra cloth, of 365 pages.

---

**MILLER (JAMES), F. R. S. E.—PRINCIPLES OF SURGERY.** Fourth American, from the third and revised Edinburgh edition. In one large and very beautiful volume of 700 pages, with 240 exquisite illustrations on wood.

---

**MILLER (JAMES), F. R. S. E.—THE PRACTICE OF SURGERY.** Fourth American, from the third Edinburgh edition. Edited, with Additions. Illustrated by 364 engravings on wood. In one large octavo volume of over 700 pages.

---

**MALGAIGNE (J. F.).—OPERATIVE SURGERY,** based on Normal and Pathological Anatomy. Translated from the French, by Frederick Brittan, A. B., M. D. With numerous illustrations on wood. In one handsome octavo volume of nearly 600 pages.

---

**MÖHR (FRANCIS), PH. D., AND REDWOOD (THEOPHILUS).—PRACTICAL PHARMACY.** Comprising the Arrangements, Apparatus, and Manipulations of the Pharmaceutical Shop and Laboratory. Edited, with extensive Additions, by Prof. William Procter, of the Philadelphia College of Pharmacy. In one handsomely-printed octavo volume, of 570 pages, with over 500 engravings on wood.

---

**MACLISE (JOSEPH).—SURGICAL ANATOMY.** Forming one volume, very large imperial quarto. With sixty-eight large and splendid Plates, drawn in the best style, and beautifully colored. Containing 180 Figures, many of them the size of life. Together with copious and explanatory letter-press. Strongly and handsomely bound in extra cloth, being one of the cheapest and best executed Surgical works as yet issued in this country.

Copies can be sent by mail, in five parts, done up in stout covers.

---

**MILLER (HENRY), M. D.—PRINCIPLES AND PRACTICE OF OBSTETRICS; including the Treatment of Chronic Inflammation of the Cervix and Body of the Uterus, considered as a frequent Cause of Abortion.** With about 100 engravings on wood. In one very handsome octavo volume of over 600 pages. (*Now Ready.*)

---

MONTGOMERY (W. F.), M. D., &c.—AN EXPOSITION OF THE SIGNS AND SYMPTOMS OF PREGNANCY. With some other Papers on Subjects connected with Midwifery. From the second and enlarged English edition. With two exquisite coloured plates and numerous woodcuts. In one very handsome octavo volume, extra cloth, of nearly 800 pages.

MAYNE (JOHN), M. D.—A DISPENSATORY AND THERAPEUTICAL REMEMBRANCE. Comprising the entire lists of Materia Medica, with every Practical Formula contained in the three British Pharmacopœias. In one 12mo. volume, extra cloth, of over 800 large pages.

MACKENZIE (W.), M. D.—A PRACTICAL TREATISE ON DISEASES AND INJURIES OF THE EYE. To which is prefixed an Anatomical Introduction, by T. Wharton Jones. From the fourth revised and enlarged London edition. With Notes and Additions by Addinell Hewson, M. D. In one very large and handsome octavo volume, with numerous woodcuts and plates. 1028 pages, leather, raised bands. (*Just Issued.*)

NEILL (JOHN), M. D., AND FRANCIS GURNEY SMITH, M. D.—AN ANALYTICAL COMPENDIUM OF THE VARIOUS BRANCHES OF MEDICAL SCIENCE; for the Use and Examination of Students. Second edition, revised and improved. In one very large and handsomely printed royal 12mo. volume of over 1000 pages, with 350 illustrations on wood. Strongly bound in leather, with raised bands.

NEILL (JOHN), M. D.—OUTLINES OF THE NERVES. 1 vol. 8vo., with handsome plates. OUTLINES OF THE VEINS AND LYMPHATICS, 1 vol. 8vo., handsome colored plates.

NELIGAN (J. MOORE), M. D.—ATLAS OF CUTANEOUS DISEASES. In one beautiful quarto volume, extra cloth, with splendid colored plates, presenting nearly one hundred elaborate representations of disease. (*Now Ready.*)

NELIGAN (J. MOORE), M. D.—A PRACTICAL TREATISE ON DISEASES OF THE SKIN. In one neat royal 12mo. volume, of 334 pages.

OWEN (PROF. R.)—ON THE DIFFERENT FORMS OF THE SKELETON. One royal 12mo. volume, with numerous illustrations.

BARKER (LANGSTON).—THE MODERN TREATMENT OF SYPHILITIC DISEASES, BOTH PRIMARY AND SECONDARY; comprising the Treatment of Constitutional and Confirmed Syphilis, by a safe and successful method. With numerous Cases, Formulas, and Clinical Observations. From the third and entirely rewritten London edition. In one neat octavo volume.

PEREIRA (JONATHAN), M. D.—THE ELEMENTS OF MATERIA MEDICA AND THERAPEUTICS. Third American edition, enlarged and improved by the author; including Notices of most of the Medical Substances in use in the civilized world, and forming an Encyclopedia of Materia Medica. Edited, with Additions, by Joseph Carson, M. D., Professor of Materia Medica and Pharmacy in the University of Pennsylvania. In two very large octavo volumes of 2100 pages, on small type, with over 450 illustrations. (*Now Complete.*)

PARRISH (EDWARD).—AN INTRODUCTION TO PRACTICAL PHARMACY. Designed as a Text-book for the Student, and as a Guide for the Physician and Pharmacist. With many Formulas and Prescriptions. In one handsome octavo volume, extra cloth, of 550 pages, with 243 illustrations.

PEASELEE (E. R.), M. D.—HUMAN HISTOLOGY, in its Applications to Physiology and General Pathology. With 434 illustrations. In one handsome octavo volume. (*Now Ready.*)

PIRRIE (WILLIAM), F.R.S.E.—THE PRINCIPLES AND PRACTICE OF SURGERY. Edited by John Neill, M.D., Demonstrator of Anatomy in the University of Pennsylvania, Surgeon to the Pennsylvania Hospital, &c. In one very handsome octavo volume of 780 pages, with 516 illustrations.

RAMSBOTHAM (FRANCIS H.), M. D.—THE PRINCIPLES AND PRACTICE OF OBSTETRIC MEDICINE AND SURGERY, in reference to the Process of Parturition. A new and enlarged edition, thoroughly revised by the author. With Additions by W. V. Keating, M. D. In one large and handsome imperial octavo volume of 650 pages, strongly bound in leather, with raised bands. With sixty-four beautiful plates, and numerous woodcuts in the text, containing in all nearly 200 large and beautiful figures. (*Just Issued.*)

RIGBY (EDWARD), M. D.—ON THE CONSTITUTIONAL TREATMENT OF FEMALE DISEASES. In one neat royal 12mo. volume, extra cloth, of about 250 pages. (*Just Issued.*)

**RICORD (P.), M.D.—ILLUSTRATIONS OF SYPHILITIC DISEASE.** Translated from the French, by Thomas F. Betton, M.D. With the addition of a History of Syphilis, and a complete Bibliography and Formulary of Remedies, collated and arranged by Paul B. Goddard, M.D. With fifty large quarto plates, comprising 117 beautifully colored illustrations. In one large and handsome quarto volume.

**RICORD (P.), M.D.—A TREATISE ON THE VENEREAL DISEASE.** By John Hunter, F.R.S. With copious Additions, by Ph. Ricord, M.D. Edited, with Notes, by Freeman J. Bumstead, M.D. In one handsome octavo volume, with plates.

**RICORD (P.), M.D.—LETTERS ON SYPHILIS,** addressed to the Chief Editor of the *Union Médicale*. With an Introduction, by Amédée Latour. Translated by W. F. Lattimore, M.D. In one neat octavo volume.

**ROKITANSKY (CARL).—A MANUAL OF PATHOLOGICAL ANATOMY.** Translated from the German by W. E. Swaine, Edward Sieveking, M.D., C. H. Moore, and George E. Day, M.D. Complete, four volumes bound in two, extra cloth, of about 1200 pages. (*Just Issued.*)

**RIGBY (EDWARD), M.D.—A SYSTEM OF MIDWIFERY.** With Notes and Additional Illustrations. Second American edition. One volume octavo, 423 pages.

**BOYLE (J. FORBES), M.D.—MATERIA MEDICA AND THERAPEUTICS;** including the Preparations of the Pharmacopœias of London, Edinburgh, Dublin, and of the United States. With many new Medicines. Edited by Joseph Carson, M.D., Professor of Materia Medica and Pharmacy in the University of Pennsylvania. With ninety-eight illustrations. In one large octavo volume of about 700 pages.

**REEVE (FREDERICK C.), F.R.S.—OPERATIVE SURGERY.** In one very handsome octavo volume of over 660 pages, with about 100 wood-cuts.

**SHARPEY (WILLIAM), M.D., JONES QUAIN, M.D. AND RICHARD QUAIN, F.R.S., etc.—HUMAN ANATOMY.** Revised, with Notes and Additions, by Joseph Leidy, M.D. Complete in two large octavo volumes, of about 1300 pages. Beautifully illustrated with over 600 engravings on wood.

**SMITH (HENRY H.), M.D., AND WILLIAM E. HORNER, M.D.—AN ANATOMICAL ATLAS** illustrative of the Structure of the Human Body. In one volume, large imperial octavo, with about 660 beautiful figures.

**SMITH (HENRY H.), M.D.—MINOR SURGERY; or, Hints on the Every-day Duties of the Surgeon.** With 247 illustrations. Third and enlarged edition. In one handsome royal 12mo. volume of 456 pages.

**SARGENT (F. W.), M.D.—ON BANDAGING AND OTHER OPERATIONS OF MINOR SURGERY.** Second edition, enlarged. In one handsome royal 12mo. volume of nearly 400 pages, with 182 illustrations. (*Just Issued.*)

**STILLÉ (ALFRED), M.D.—PRINCIPLES OF THERAPEUTICS.** In one handsome volume. (*Preparing.*)

**SIMON (JOHN), F.R.S.—GENERAL PATHOLOGY,** as conducive to the Establishment of Rational Principles for the Prevention and Cure of Disease. A Course of Lectures delivered at St. Thomas's Hospital during the Summer Session of 1850. In one neat octavo volume.

**SMITH (W. TYLER), M.D.—ON PARTURITION, AND THE PRINCIPLES AND PRACTICE OF OBSTETRICS.** In one large duodecimo volume of 400 pages.

**SMITH (W. TYLER), M.D.—THE PATHOLOGY AND TREATMENT OF LEUCORRŒA.** With numerous illustrations. In one very handsome octavo volume, extra cloth, of about 260 pages.

**SOILY (SAMUEL), F.R.S.—THE HUMAN BRAIN; its Structure, Physiology, and Diseases** With a Description of the Typical Forms of the Brain in the Animal Kingdom. From the Second and much enlarged London edition. In one octavo volume, with 120 woodcuts.

**SCHIEDLER (FRIEDRICH), Ph. D.—THE BOOK OF NATURE; an Elementary Introduction to the Sciences of Physics, Astronomy, Chemistry, Mineralogy, Geology, Botany, Zoology, and Physiology.** First American edition, with a Glossary and other Additions and Improvements; from the second English edition. Translated from the sixth German edition, by Henry Medlock, F.C.S., &c. In one thick volume, small octavo, of about 700 pages, with 679 illustrations on wood. Suitable for the higher schools and private students. (*Now Ready.*)

**TAYLOR (ALFRED E.), M.D., F.R.S.—MEDICAL JURISPRUDENCE.** Fourth American, from the fifth and improved English edition. With Notes and References to American Decisions, by Edward Hartshorne, M.D. In one large octavo volume of 700 pages. (*Now Ready.*)

**TAYLOR (ALFRED E.), M.D.—ON POISONS, IN RELATION TO MEDICAL JURISPRUDENCE AND MEDICINE.** Edited, with Notes and Additions, by R. E. Griffith, M.D. In one large octavo volume of 688 pages.

**TANNER (T. H.), M.D.—A MANUAL OF CLINICAL MEDICINE AND PHYSICAL DIAGNOSIS.** To which is added, The Code of Ethics of the American Medical Association. In one neat volume, small 12mo., extra cloth, or flexible. (*Just Issued.*)

**TODD (R. B.), M.D.—CLINICAL LECTURES ON CERTAIN DISEASES OF THE URINARY ORGANS, AND ON DROPSIES.** In one octavo volume, extra cloth, of about 300 pages. (*Just Issued.*)

**TODD (R. B.), M.D., AND WILLIAM BOWMAN, F.R.S.—PHYSIOLOGICAL ANATOMY AND PHYSIOLOGY OF MAN.** Now complete, in one very large and handsome octavo volume, of 926 pages, with 300 illustrations on wood. (*Just Issued, 1867.*)

*Ag—Gentlemen who have the earlier portions of this work can still complete their copies, if early application be made.*

**WATSON (THOMAS), M.D., &c.—LECTURES ON THE PRINCIPLES AND PRACTICE OF PHYSIC.** A new American, from the last London edition. Revised, with Additions, by D. Francis Condie, M.D., author of a "Treatise on the Diseases of Children," &c. In one imperial octavo volume, of over 1200 large pages, with nearly 200 cuts, strongly bound, with raised bands. (*Now Ready.*)

**WALSHE (W. H.), M.D.—DISEASES OF THE HEART, LUNGS, AND APPENDAGES; their Symptoms and Treatment.** In one handsome volume, large royal 16mo., 612 pages.

**WHAT TO OBSERVE AT THE BEDSIDE AND AFTER DEATH, IN MEDICAL CASES.** Published under the authority of the London Society for Medical Observation. In one very handsome volume, royal 12mo., extra cloth.

**WILDE (W. R.).—AURAL SURGERY, AND THE NATURE AND TREATMENT OF DISEASES OF THE EAR.** In one handsome octavo volume, with illustrations.

**WHITEHEAD (JAMES), F.R.C.S., &c.—THE CAUSES AND TREATMENT OF ABORTION AND STERILITY; being the Result of an Extended Practical Inquiry into the Physiological and Morbid Conditions of the Uterus.** Second American Edition. In one volume, octavo, 328 pages.

**WEST (CHARLES), M.D.—LECTURES ON THE DISEASES OF INFANCY AND CHILDHOOD.** Second American, from the second and enlarged London edition. In one volume, octavo, of nearly 500 pages.



---

WEST (CHARLES), M. D.—AN INQUIRY INTO THE PATHOLOGICAL IMPORTANCE OF ULCERATION OF THE OS UTERI. Being the Croonian Lectures for the year 1854. In one neat octavo volume, extra cloth.

---

WEST (CHARLES), M. D.—LECTURES ON THE DISEASES OF WOMEN. In two Parts. Part I., Diseases of the Uterus. Part II., Diseases of the Ovaries, &c., the Bladder, Vagina, and External Organs. Complete in one octavo volume of 500 pages, extra cloth. (*Now Ready.*) Part II. now ready, 1 vol., 8vo., extra cloth, of about 200 pages. Sold separate, \$1.

---

WILSON (ERASMUS), M. D., F. R. S.—A SYSTEM OF HUMAN ANATOMY, General and Special. Fourth American, from the last English edition. Edited by W. H. Gobrecht, M. D. With 400 illustrations. Beautifully printed, in one large octavo volume, of over 600 pages. (*Now Ready.*)

---

WILSON (ERASMUS), M. D., F. R. S.—THE DISSECTOR'S MANUAL; Practical and Surgical Anatomy. Third American, from the last revised and enlarged English edition. Modified and re-arranged by William Hunt, M. D. In one large and handsome royal 12mo. volume, leather, of 582 pages, with 154 illustrations.

---

WILSON (ERASMUS), M. D., F. R. S.—ON DISEASES OF THE SKIN. Fourth American, from the Fourth London edition. In one neat octavo volume, of 650 pages, extra cloth.

Also, AN ATLAS OF PLATES, of which twelve are exquisitely coloured, illustrating "WILSON ON THE SKIN." 8vo., cloth. (*Now Ready.*)

---

WILSON (ERASMUS), M. D., F. R. S.—ON CONSTITUTIONAL AND HEREDITARY SYPHILIS, AND ON SYPHILITIC ERUPTIONS. In one small octavo volume, beautifully printed, with four exquisite coloured plates, presenting more than thirty varieties of Syphilitic Eruptions.

---

WILSON (ERASMUS), M. D., F. R. S.—HEALTHY SKIN; a Treatise on the Management of the Skin and Hair in Relation to Health. Second American, from the fourth and improved London edition. In one handsome royal 12mo. volume, extra cloth, with numerous illustrations. Copies may also be had in paper covers, for mailing, price 75 cents.

---

WILLIAMS (C. J. B.), M.D., F.R.S.—PRINCIPLES OF MEDICINE; comprising General Pathology and Therapeutics, and a brief General View of Etiology, Nosology, Semelogy, Diagnosis, Prognosis, and Hygienics. Fifth American, from a new and enlarged London edition. In one octavo volume, of 500 pages.

---

YOUATT (WILLIAM), V. S.—THE HORSE. A new edition, with numerous illustrations; together with a General History of the Horse; a Dissertation on the American Trotting Horse; how Trained and Jockeyed; an account of his Remarkable Performances; and an Essay on the Ass and the Mule. By J. S. Skinner, formerly Assistant Postmaster-General, and Editor of the Turf Register. One large octavo volume.

---

YOUATT (WILLIAM), V. S.—THE DOG. Edited by E. J. Lewis, M. D. With numerous and beautiful illustrations. In one very handsome volume, crown 8vo., crimson cloth, gilt.

---

## Illustrated Catalogue.

Blanchard & Lea have now ready a detailed Catalogue of their publications, in Medical and other Sciences, with Specimens of the Wood-engravings, Notices of the Press, &c. &c., forming a pamphlet of eighty large octavo pages. It has been prepared without regard to expense, and may be considered as one of the handsomest specimens of printing as yet executed in this country. Copies will be sent free, by post, on receipt of nine cents in postage stamps. Detailed Catalogues of their publications, Miscellaneous, Educational, Medical, &c., furnished gratis, on application.







11-12

---

LANE MEDICAL LIBRARY

To avoid fine, this book should be returned on  
or before the date last stamped below.

---

--	--	--

V403	Bowman, J.E.	92020
B78	A practical handbook	
1855	of medical chemistry.	

[illegible]

